CHURCH ARCHIVES

MS 1352

Woodruff, Wilford, 1807-1898

Journals and papers, 1828-1898

Collection contains journals, correspondence, and other papers. Includes information about Joseph Smith; development of the Church in Kirtland, Ohio; Missouri; and Nauvoo, Illinois; temple work; Kirtland, Nauvoo, Salt Lake, St. George, Logan, and Manti Temples; missionary work; Zion's Camp; the Mormon Battalion and Mormon involvement in California; overland travel and English

immigration; interactions with Indians; colonization of Utah and surrounding states; Utah and national politics; Utah statehood attempts; the Reformation; Utah War; Mountain Meadows Massacre; social, agricultural, and civic matters in Utah; Mormon historiography; plural marriage and the Underground; and Woodruff's personal financial and family affairs.

Early journals focus on Woodruff's missionary travels in Missouri, Arkansas, Tennessee, Kentucky (with Warren Parrish and David W. Patten), New York, Connecticut, Massachusetts, Maine, and England; events in Kirtland, Nauvoo, and Winter Quarters; and westward movement. Subsequent journals focus on events in Utah, and Woodruff's activities in the Council of the Twelve and as Church president; and include information about cooperative movements, united orders, the School of the Prophets, Church businesses, and Church colonies in Canada and Mexico. Of note are Woodruff's journal accounts of sermons given by Joseph Smith, Brigham Young, and other Church leaders. Woodruff's death and funeral services were recorded by his secretary, L. John Nuttall.

Correspondence includes letters received during Woodruff's presidencies of the British Mission (1845-1847) and the

Eastern States Mission (1848-1850), and as assistant Church historian beginning in 1856. Among those with whom Woodruff corresponded were Brigham Young, John Taylor, George A. Smith, Parley P. Pratt, Orson Pratt, Orson Hyde, Erastus Snow, Amasa M. Lyman, Franklin D. Richards, Ezra T. Benson, George Q. Cannon, Jedediah M. Grant, Thomas L. Kane, John M. Bernhisel, Almon W. Babbitt, W. W. Phelps, Hiram Kimball, Samuel Brannan, Alexander Badlam, Orson Spencer, Dan Jones, Reuben Hedlock, Elisha H. Davis, J. W. Cummings, Eli B. Kelsey, Willard Snow, William I. Appleby, James A. Stratton, Nathaniel H. Felt, Elijah Fordham, Milo Andrus, Horace S. Eldredge, Leonard W. Hardy, Abraham O. Smoot, Philo Dibble, William Clayton, David Candland, James Ferguson, Hiram B. Clawson, Joseph Russell, John Benbow, James M. Monroe, George P. Dykes, Edward Partridge Jr., Lucius N. Scovil, Phillip M. Westwood, Chandler Holbrook, and Alden M. Jackson.

Letters of note are from John Whitmer in Kirtland, Ohio; two letters from Thomas B. Marsh in Far West, Missouri, one of which is notice of Woodruff's call as an apostle; and letter from Orson Hyde in Kanesville, Iowa, about Oliver Cowdery.

Wilford Woodruff was born 1 March 1807 in Farmington, Connecticut, to Aphek and Beulah Thompson Woodruff. He was baptized on 31 December 1833, married Phebe (Phoebe) W. Carter in 1837, and became a member of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles in 1839. He traveled widely in America and Great Britain as a missionary; served in political, civic and business positions in Utah; and was intimately involved in historical endeavors, serving as both assistant Church historian and Church historian. He succeeded John Taylor as Church president in 1887. Woodruff died in San Francisco, California, 2 September 1898.

JOURNAL

1845
1846

W. WOODRUFF

5

January 1st 1845.

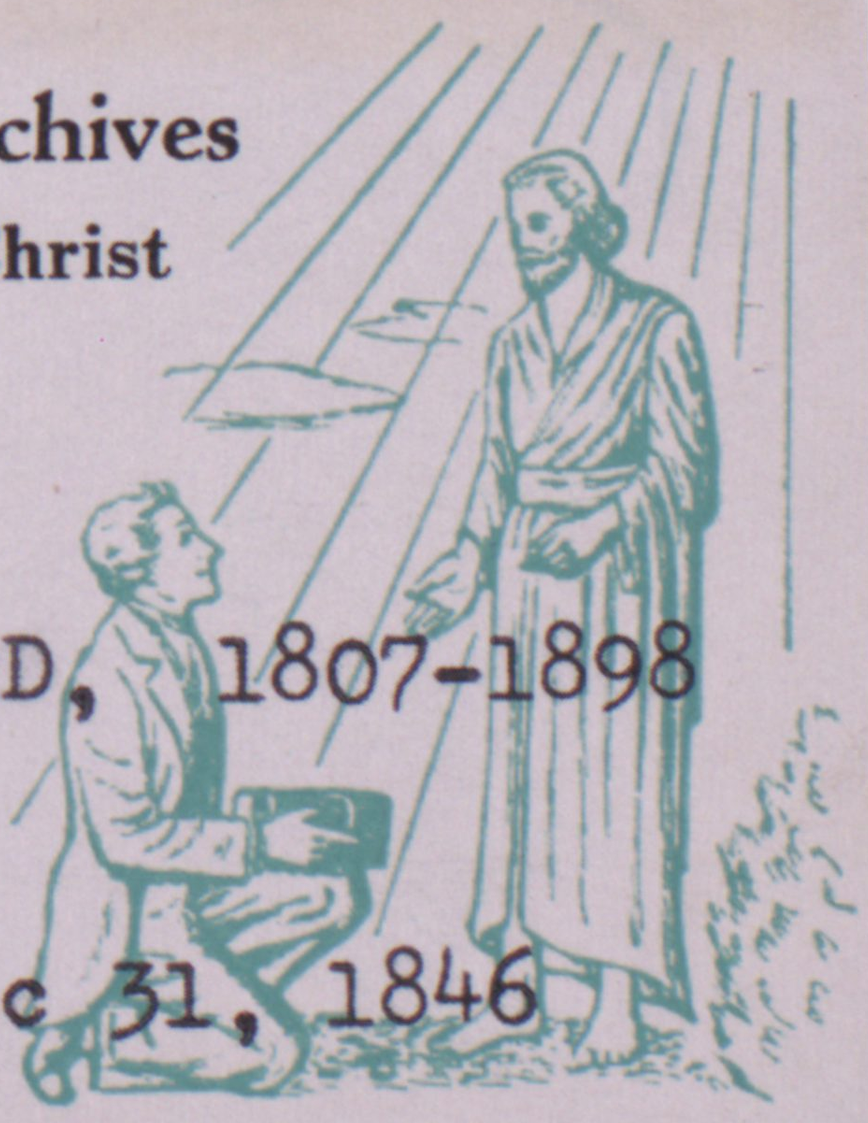
to

December 31st 1846.

Historian's Office Archives
The Church of Jesus Christ
of Latter-day Saints
j 178 6

WOODRUFF, WILFORD, 1807-1898

Journal
Jan 1, 1845 - Dec 31, 1846



V

JAN 1st 1868 Sat

This new years day finds me on board of the Packet Ship John M Skiddy in the British Channel beating against head wind trying to get to Liverpool. I am on a mission to England to take charge of the affairs both temporal & spiritual ~~Concerns~~ of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. I am accompanied by Mrs Woodruff, four youngest child Susan Cornelia, Also Elder Hiram Clark & wife Elder Dan Jones & wife, Elders Milton Holmes & Leonard Hardy, all on a mission to England to labour in the vineyard of the Lord,

we have been in the Irish Channel 5 days beating against head wind making but little progress I pray the Lord to speed us on our way

Jan 2d We are still in the Channel beating against head wind, in the afternoon it turned more fair & we made Eatton head way the Dark Steamer came along side & took a few passengers we sailed well during the night—

3d Passed Holly Head at 9 o'clock took Pilot on board at 10 o'clock he pressed on all sail, He informed us that that the Steamer & the Europe both got in on Sunday the 29th Dec easterly winds have prevailed in the Channel for six weeks it is a busy day with us getting ready to go on shore, we were towed with a Steamer within 4 miles of Liverpool, they cast anchor I took the Steamer with my family & went to Liverpool but

getting on the boat I done great being jan 4th 1845
pushed into the water & when the boat landed
at the Dock before we gotte on shore it pushed
of again & had to return to the dock in order
to land us we took Cab & called at —
36 Chapel St Liverpool in order to find Elder
Hadlock but no one was in save Sprat the
night watch Pig & whistle No 20 Chapel St — I was
truly glad to set our feet — on shore again
after being confined to the ship on sea 27 days
The whole distance from New York to Liverpool
is three thousand eight hundred miles 3,800 miles

4th This is another severe hard days work
packing up our things & getting our baggage
& trunks through the Custom House,
I had to pay £1=10s on a few books & two small
bundles of tiimes & seasons sent by Elder Taylor
John Taylor, I had an interview with Elders
Hadlock & Ward & spent a few moments
in talking matters & affairs over, We took
Lodgings at No 11. Wiry St. My Bill at Pig & whistle
was 9 shillings which I paid 6 in
5th I wrote a letter to the New York Prophet
informed them of our arrival
5th Sunday I met in the Afternoon with the
the Saints in the Music Hall And addressed
them was followed by Elders Hadlock & Clark
I again met with them in the evening I addressed
the meeting was followed by Elders Dan Jones
& Holmes & Hardy all spoke well, we had an
interesting time, Although I was weary in
body with my voyage 3 in
6th A busy day I had an interview with Hadlock
& Ward spent the evening looking for rooms
5 in

7th Jan 1845

7th I spent a good part of the day at the Emigrating Office No 36. Chapel St Liverpool in the evening we hired two rooms of Mr Bagnall No 3 Highfield st. we moved into them I took the lower room at 3/ per week + Elder Clark the upper room at 2/. I settled the bill at Wms Powell No 11. key 5/ £1=5=2

we found Mr Bagnall + wife possessing a good spirit — I think they will be baptised. I saw a number of Elders to day among the number was Elder Straten

8th Wednesday spent most of the day at home Elder Stratton + ~~bro~~ other elders was with me I gave them an account of things in America

9th Thursday I let Elder Henry Coorden have
6 vol Bound Times + Seasons 4/ £2-4-3
200, Death of the Prophet 1½ £1-5-2
25 fac similes 2/ ——— 0-4-2
Feb 24th Received £1-9-2 £3-17-2
3 4
5 4

I also let Elder Slater have
200 Times + Seasons the Prophet 1½ £1-5-0
25 fac similes 2. 4 2
£1-9-2

I spent most of the day at the office

10th I spent a part of the day at the office + the remainder of the day with Elders Holmes + Hardy

On Wednesday the 8th inst I let Mon stones have Private Property to the amount of $500, or £104-4
Also twenty pounds one time five or another £25=$121-25
at $4,84 to the pound

Jan 11th Milton Holmes to W. Woodruff Dr. Jan. 11th 1845
To 4 copies of Vol 4. Times & Seasons $ £1 12
To 100 Death of the Prophet 1½ D 12-6
To 25 for similar 2 D. — — — 4-2
£2-4-4

Jan 11th Leonard Hardy to W. Woodruff Dr
To 4 copies of Vol 4. Times & Seasons $ £1=12
To 100 Death of the Prophet 1½ D 12-6
To 25 for similar 2 D. 4 2
£2-4-4

Jan 11th I parted with Elder Holmes & Hardy this morning who are going to Manchester to visit awhile with Elder Willes that Conference I wrote Elder Davis of London a letter & sent him one that Mr Wattle sent by me

12th Sunday I met with the Saints in the morning Mrs Woodruff & Br & Sister Clark accompanied me to meeting, I addressed the Saints in the fore part of the day I dined with Elder George Allen, And attended meeting in the Afternoon, I spoke to the Saints upon the importance of paying their tithing & the sisters to keep up their penny subscriptions for the building of the Temple, Several followed me I received a letter from Elder Helen B Taylor which was interesting I spoke of its Contents to the People, I took tea with Elder Nancy Warden, Again met with the Saints in the evening & had a full house a number of strangers, I addressed them upon the first principles of the gospel I had the spirit of the Lord and a good time I administered to a sick blessed 2 children returned home & spent the night Jim

1845 Jan 13th 1845

13th Monday I spent the day writing I wrote
6 letters to send to our friends in Nauvoo
by the ship that was going over - also the follow
persons Bro Young H. C. Kimball W. Taylor Lizy
G. A. Smith D. Webster & John Bowbow. Also
Mrs Woodruff wrote one letter to Woodruff
to send to Br Bowbow

14th Elder Hedlock received a letter from
President Young bearing good news
saying the Church was well united & peace
& good order prevailed. And that Elder Pratt
had gone to New York to take charge of
things in that region to publish a paper
& to these things I was glad to hear it also
received the Nauvoo papers & Mr. Wright
all bearing good news of the progress of the
work I had some Conversation with Br
Hedlock about affairs in the Office
I accompanied Elder Clark to meet with
Elders George Allen, Homer Mansdan Joseph
Ellis, & their wives, to settle a difficulty &
report against Br Hiram Clark, it was all
settled amicably & we left in peace

15th I spent the day writing my Journal
I had an interview with Elder Bowles
who is presiding over the Preston Conference
he informs me all is well there,
* we bought a Cap, pen knife, ½ pair of stock
& handkerchief, & toy of horses to send Lizzy
by Elder Barnes to our son Wilford with stamps
Bowbow whole expens 6/6 In the evening I examin
the books containing an account of the Temple
money

16th Jan 1845

16th This was a very busy day, in getting the Saints on board of the Ship Palmyra I had an interview with Elder H. Benson who had been a member of the Police in London for 4 years he started with his family for Nauvoo with the rest of the Saints the Palmyra drew out into the river in the evening with 100 Saints to start for New Orleans fare for each Adult Passenger including provisions & Hospitol money £4. 5/ in the evening I returned home very weary Elder A Fielding was appointed to lead the Comp. & Elders Carnes & Benson Counsellors. I put into the hands of Elder Fielding £44. 5/- 3/4 for the Temple Also the Book containing the names of the donors of the money, 5 mile

17 I received a letter from Elder Charles Miller & wrote him one in return, I spent the fore part of the day at the office & in the evening I called upon Mr S Gordon 41 Parkhouse & gave him a letter from his Son Alfred I saw his mother but not his Father, as he was not at home, I met at the Music Hall in Council with the Elders & addressed them returned home & spent the night I bought a patent Umbrella 6/ a mack stock 5/

18th Saturday I spent the most of the time in writing I commenced an epistle for the Star

19th Sunday I preached in the morning in Liverpool, upon the 22d of Luke I dined with one of the Brethren, visited and laid hands upon one or two sick persons and

as I came into the Music Hall Elder Ward
spoke to me & wished me to go with him
to Manchester to visit the church & attend
meeting in the evening as there had been
an appointment for an american Elder
to preach & many was expected out & no
American to Preach we took cars arived
in Manchester arival at meeting first of the
commencement of it. Elder Ward spoke
a few moments introduced me to the meet
ing I arose addressed the meeting one hour
& twenty minutes had good liberty & enjoyed
myself well felt edified & glad in once more meeting
with the Manchester Saints & had many a hartly
shake of the hand after meeting I spent the
night in company with Elder Ward at Br
James Flint at 69 Lloyd Street Hulme near
Manchester distance 3 Miles

20th I spent the fore part of the day visiting
Manchester I had an interview with Elders
H. Holmes, Leonard Hardy, and Charles Miller
all glad to see us I had a pleasant interview
with them I called upon Br Hulett, I spent
the night at Br J Flints. 4 miles

21st I returned to Liverpool in the 1st class Car
fare 6/ in company with Elder Ward on my
arival I recieved a letter from Elder Elisha
H. Davis from London, I also learned that there
was a large congregation assembled sundry night
at the Music Hall & was addressed by Elder
Stratton. I also learned that a member of the
church by the name of Dennis had mistreated
a houshold of the saints by his filthy conduct
& would be brought up at the next conference

Journal Returned home & spent the night Jan 22nd 1845
distance of the day Elder Stratton 3 Bn
22d left for Wales
I spent the day writing an epistle to the churches
23d Wt this day was spent in writing also
24th Also
25th Saturday we rented a house in Museum
st of Mr George Mitten at the Bottom of
Virgin street at £1-5-0 per month
Commencing the 1st day of Feb the house we
rented is the bottom house on Museum street
we moved into it though a rainy day, & an exceeding
heavy wind at night 3in
26th Sunday Br Ward called upon me & spent
the fore part of the day, one ship & Crew was
lost in the british Channel last night with the wind
& we expect to hear of other damage I read Br
Ward my Epistle to the Churches he took it to Copy
for the press, I spent the day in writing & in
the evening I met a large Congregation in the
Music Hall & preached to them from XV Ch
St John 12 13-14 verses, I had good liberty & the house
was still 4in

27th I spent the day at home in writing in the
evening I called upon Br Ward four doors
above the Tramp in Sheriff street out of Great
Omer street. A snow storms in the night | in

28th I spent the day at home draying off one of my Journals

29th I spent the day at home writing in my Journal

30th I spent the day at home writing in my Journal
Elder Clark left to day for a mission

31 I spent the fore part of the day writing

Feb 1st 1843

Feb 1st ∥ spent the day at home

2d Sund ∥ preached in the fore part of the day Elders Hedlock & Ward dined with me & spent the afternoon with me. ∥ in the evening ∥ Preached to an attentive Congregation. ∥ laid hands upon 4 sick persons 4 m

3d ∥ spent a part of the day at the office 4 m

4th ∥ spent the day at home writing

5th ∥ spent the day at home looking over my Journal

6th ∥ spent this day at home Arranging my Journal and looking over my labours & travels in the ministry during the last eleven years of my life beginning with 1834 to 1844 inclusive & the following is a true account & result of my travels & labours

∥ in A D 1834 ∥ travled 1234 miles through 6 States

∥ in 1835 ∥ travelled through 4 States. 3248 miles held 170 meetings established 4 preaching places planted 3 churches. Baptized 43. three were preachers confirmed 34. Ordained 2 Teachers 1 Person wrote 14 letters Procured 22 subscribers for the papers 170 Signers to the petition to the governor of Ohio. had 3 mobs rise against me. So ∥ took the account of each year & the following is the sum Total

Travelled 50572 miles through 20 of the United States twice through the Canidas, on three ∥slands of the Sea crossed the Atlantic three times, visited 20 of the largest Cities & towns in England, & in Wales. Held 963 meetings Attended 61. Conferences & 100 Councils. Baptized 191 491. including 60 Preachers 2 clarks of the Church of England 3 Sea Captains. 10 ∥ Ministers, assisted in baptizing

133 others. Ordained 2. Patriarchs 3 High Priest
149 Elders 134. Priests 62 Teachers + 14 Deacons
Established 74 Preaching Places Planted 55 Churches
Numbering 1166 members. ~~2d~~ Blessed 171 Children
there were 214 Cases of healing under my hand
I married 14 Couple. Was baptized for 36 Dead
friends. Baptized for 134 Dead. Reported
+ recorded in my Journals 30 of President
Joseph Smith Sermons, + 25 of the quorum
of the Twelve I wrote 563 Letters received
257 Letters. Procured 204 Subscribers for
the Latter Day Saints Papers + 70 Signers to
the Governor of the State of Ill. for redress
of wrongs in the persecution of the Saints, had
11 mobs fire a gainst me I had charge of
the business part of the Printing office in
Nauvoo for two years I ~~gave~~ for the
House in Kirtland $90 I procured for the
Temple in Nauvoo $200 + obtained of
others for the Temple $500

Feb 7th 1845 I received 2 letters from Elder
McCoon the Presiding Elder over the Conferences in
Herefordshire

8th I attend the Council of officers in Liverpool
this evening A trial was on hand, I discovered
the Arch enemy was deeply rooted in the hearts
of several men who were Elders + that were
watching for iniquity + on the road to apostacy
+ through their influence the Council was
detained untill one oclock in the morning those
elders if they do not repent will go out of
the church Dennis was the Plaintiff + mine

Feb 9th ☐ ☿ Feb 9th 1845 ☿ Elder Davis
of London. ☿ spent the day at the office ☿
perused the 9th No of the Star Containing a
long address to the Saints in the British Islands
which ☿ wrote 4 hrs

10th Sunday A severe Cold Snow Storm ☿
Preached at the music Hall, in the morning
partook of the Sacrament in the Afternoon, &
preached in the evening again, from Rev 14th 6th
Spoke of the origin of the Church, Joseph receiving
the Administration of the Angel. ☿ Confirmed
two, laid hands upon 6 sick consecrated 4
bottles of oil, walked 4 miles

11th went to the Office & spent the day at home

12th ☐ ☿ received a letter from Elder Clayton
☿ walked to the office spent the fore part
of the day, in the Evening ☿ accompanied Mrs
Woodruff & Clark to Br Tyson's & took tea 5m

13th ☐ ☿ received two letters one from P.P. Pratt
& S. Brannan No 17 Spruce Stred New York & one
from John Taylor Nauvoo also 2 Nauvoo Neighs
4 hrs

14th ☐ ☿ wrote Elder J. M. Grant of Philadelphia
letter ☿ also received 2 more Neighbors & five
Prophets, W. P. Pratt &s over the eastern Churches
their appears to be a prospect of another riot or
outbreak about Nauvoo, from the mob according
to the last Neighbor ☿ spent most of the day at
the Office 4 miles

Feb 15th 1845

15th I in company with Elder Leonard Harris
& James Darling Ross I rode in the rail road
to Manchester met with Elder Milton Holmes
I spent the night with Br Flint distance 33

16th Sunday met in a Special Conference
with Elders Hedlock, Ward, Holmes, Hardy, Ross
Miller; & many others W. Woodruff - the president
of the Churches in this realm took the Chair as
president of the meeting accompinied by his
Councillors viz Elders Hedlock & Ward -
Conference opened at 10 oclock. their being present
the Presidency of the realm 5 High Priest.
30 Elders 31 Priest 21 Teachers & 4 Deacons.
meeting opened by singing & Prayer by the
President, The meeting ~~opened by~~ was Addressed
by Elder Hedlock, & followed by Elder Ward
who presented many important principles &
truths to the Conference, & followed them
the spirit of the Lord was with us & we had
an interesting time. I dined at Br Thomas
Sheldens with Elder Holmes I felt felt to rejoice
to have the privilege of associateing with Br Holmes
in England as we had travelled much together
in America. We met with the Officers in the
Hall before meeting & laid before them the
business of the day, we then met a vast
assembly of the Saints the Hall was crowded.
Elder Hedlock arose & laid before the meeting the
Changes we thought wisdom to make in the Manchester
Conference was followed by Elder Ward, I arose
& made some remarks upon the Subject, It was
then moved by Elder Charles Miller that Elder Milton
Holmes be appointed to preside over the Manchester
Conference the motion was seconded & Carried

by A unanimous vote. Elder Holmes accepted the appointment it was then moved & Carried with a unanimous vote that Elder James D Ross be appointed the Presiding Elder over the Manchester branch. He accepted the Apointment. Sacrament was then administered to the vast Congregation which took untill dark, I went & took tea at Br Sheldons, met again at 7 oclock & had a good time, Elder Hadlock spoke of the plans that would be well to enter into for the temporal as well as spiritual welfare of the Church such as entering into the Manufacturers of various branches of trades to all of which was interesting. when he Closed He & Br Ward had to leave for Manchester that Could scarcely get out of the house so many wish to shake hands with them. After they left I arose & spoke about half an hour & enjoyed themselves myself well, the spirit of the Lord was with us love & union pervaded the Congregation. I was made glad with the Scene of beholding so many Saints united in the New & Everlasting Covenant, I often thought I would like to See President Joseph Smith meet with a Conference of Saints in Europe but he has gone we can go to him but it is not expected he will come to us. Our Conference closed with the best of feelings a good impresion was made upon the minds of many their are many warm hearted Saints in the Manchester Conference at the close of the meeting I went home with Br Flint & spent the night with him

This day fulfilled a prophecy which I predicted in the house of the Lord in Kirtland Ohio in 1837 that I should attend a Conference with Elder Milton Holmes in one of the British Ilses

Feb 17th 1845

we had one of the most interesting Conferences
I ever attended abroad in the vineyard the hole of
the Spirit of the Lord & union rested upon the con-
Congregation of the Saints I laid hands upon
12 & administered to them for sickness, at the
close of the Conference I went home with Br
Eliut & spent the night. — And had the following
D Dream. I visited the flouring mill in
Farmington Ct where I found my father
Aphek Woodruff who had attended those mills
for the last 30 years I looked upon my father
who appeared to be so infirm & feeble he could
not walk & said he felt strong I went to his help
he seemed to be struck with death he fell into my
arms I called upon Uncle Ozem Woodruff
who was present to come to my assistance he
did so & it seemed that father was about
breathing his last, & I awoke. & their was a
deep impression left upon my mind by the dream
I some fear I shall not behold my fathers face
again in the flesh but time will determin.
F I received a letter from Br H Clark

17th I in Company with Elders Holmes Hardy
Ross & Miller I rode to Newton Heath Manchester
to Br John Armstrongs had a good pudding for
dinner containing a sixpence silver piece, their
was ten of us the pudding cut into 10 pieces, I
had the good fortune to get the sixpence we had
a pleasent time together we spent the evening
teaching principle & singing I then returned to
Manchester in Company with Elders Holmes Hardy
Miller Ross & Br & Sister Shelton Br & Sister Dunn
Sisters Bradbury & Howell, we called at Br
Millers administered to his wife Br Holmes & myself
spent the night at Br Sheldons Br Holmes has taken

up his abode there where made Comfortable
by the kind treatment of Sister Sheldon who is
a worthy Sister indeed

X

19th ~~&~~ I wrote a letter to Elder H. Clark
I spent the forepart of the day at Br
Sheldens, I visited Mr Thomas Holbrook
at 317 Oxford Street Manchester his Lady is a
saint at heart, ** In the afternoon in Compy
with Elder Holmes, Hardy, Miller, Mosst & Sister
Sheldon, I visited the Mechanics Institution a
regular Museum many interesting paintings, sculptures
machinery, & a great variety of ancient works
among other things we saw the happy family
consisting of a great variety of animals & birds
such as Cats, rats, squirrels, monkeys hedgehogs pigs
rabits dogs & a great variety of other animals &
birds all in the same Cage taking care one of
the other. We saw many electerized. We all
returned to Br Sheldens & took tea, we each got
our likeness taken or profile we paid 6/ each
In the evening we held a Council with the offic
~~of the Manchester~~ in the Manchester branch, we
had a good time I spent the night at Br
~~Sheldens~~ (John Bruce No 6 Sandford st road 2 mile
Broughton Road Salford) near Manchester

19th I took 3d class Cars & rode through
a deep vale, very mountainous each side to
Brighouse the nearest Station to Bradford I
here took Coach & rod 7 miles to Bradford, it was
an exceeding Cold morning & I got much chilled
both on the Cars & Coach making 41 miles travel
before 10 o'clock in the morning I Called upon
Br Edward Wilnes on Bower street Manchester
Road Bradford He is the presiding Elder of the
Bradford Branch I spent the day with him, In
the afternoon ~~Br Sheets~~ Elder Sheets

Feb 25th 1845

Came from Leeds to Bradford in America with Elders Straton & Davis we were truly glad to once more meet together though on a foreighn Shore, we attended a prayr meeting in the evening, & heard the testimonies of many of the Saints & & occupied some time in teaching them, we spent the night at Br Childs in Wellington Street in Company with Elders Sheets & Pike

Feb 26th 1845. This was a solmen & gloomy day to my feelings in some respect, in consequence of walking over the ground which oft had been trod by the much lamented & worthy ELDER LORENZO D. BARNES And also of viewing the tomb where sleeps his Sacred Dust, & left Bradford in Company with Elders Sheets & Pike. Br Sheets is presiding over the Bradford Conference the one that Elder Barnes was presiding over when he died. Br Pike is presiding over the ~~Sheffield Conference~~ Sheffield District of the Church, we left Bradford to gather for the purpose of visiting the grave of Elder Barnes in Idle Yorkshire 3 miles from Bradford when we arived about half way we have a fair view of Idle & the Church where lies the grave of Elder Barnes, we had a beautiful green vale to pass through before arriving at Idle, which is on top of a hill. the fields of grass were as green as may, though in Febuary which made a splendid appearance. we travelled on the Road that Elder Barnes had walked over many scores of times in Preaching the gospel of Jesus Christ & felt Solomn, indeed, was filled with meditation untill & arived at Idle containing a Population of

Feb 20th 1845

of about 700 [illegible] it was a branch of
the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints
of 37 members. We Called upon Elder Thomas
Gordingly + his family who had the Corse of
Elder Barnes through his sickness + death, they
Pointed out the house + room to me where he
was sick upon his last hours, passed through his
last sickness afflictions + Death, After getting
some refreshment we walked to the Churchyard
+ I gazed upon the silent grave of our beloved
Brother + Elder Lorenzo Barnes, My feelings were
Keene + sensitive. As I stood upon his grave I
realized I was standing over the body of one of
the Elders of Israel of the horns of Joseph, of the
Seed of Ephraim, one of the members of Zions
Camp, who had travelled more than 1000 miles
in 1834 for the redemption of his persecuted
afflicted brethren, Offered to lay down his life
for their sake, One who had the hearts + affections
of thousands both in America + England, one
who felt a deep interest in the welfare of his parents
and kindred, One whose fidelity was stronger
than death towards his Lord, his brethren
eternal truth + his God, While Standing upon
his grave I offered up my vocal Prayer to Israels
God, that I might die the death of the righteous
when Called away, + that my last end might be
as wife + safe as his + that his sacred dust
might be called forth in the morn of the first-
resurrection. I decreed in my heart I
would not return to my native Country until
I had caused to be erected a tomb stone over
his grave to say to his friends that should Chance
to pass that way, that here sleeps the worthy

LORENZO D. BARNES

The first of Zions Camp who has found a grave in a foreign Land

I bowed my knees upon his sacred grave & plucked some pebbles in memory of his worth, I thought of his love; his Mother; his Father his kindred & the Saints for they all loved him, & would have thought it a ~~privilege~~ blessing to have been permitted to have dropped a silent tear upon his lonely bed.

O Lorenzo thou has fallen, in thy youth as I were a martyr for the truth, in a foreign land. But if thy God permits me to tread again the Courts of his house, in Zions land. & have access to the sealing powers, endowments, & keys of the kingdom of God I'll remember thee & pray that thy exhaltations may not come short of the Chiefest of thy quorums

I retired from his grave in company with my brethren meditating upon the life of Br Barnes. I made diligent enquiry of the family where he died & of others concerning his sickness & death And I obtained the following information.

That Elder Barnes during the last of Sept walked one day about 13 miles very fast to get to the railroad in time to get the Cars some part of the way he run, got into a high state of perspiration & owing had time to step on board just as the cars were about starting. he rode on the railroad about 20 miles, during which time he became entirely Chilled, which flung him into a severe cold that settled upon his longs brought on the quick Consumption from which he never recovered

He attended a Conference & preached several times afterwards but was very feeble, The last time he preached was from the following words "There remaineth therefore a rest for the people of God" After he was confined to his bed he was asked if he would have a Physician his answer

was deffinately No. if he Died he wished to
Die a natural death, if he lived he should live
unto the Lord, if he died he should die unto
the Lord. He manifested a great desire to live
if it was the will of God that he might again
return to Nauvoo, He was deprived of his
reason during some portion of his sickness his
whole Conversation at such times was about
Nauvoo, how he should get there, & his
friends, Spoke of his mother frequently,
The night before his death, he had his reason
& bore a Strong & faithful testimony of the
truth of the fulness of the Gospel as taught
by the Latter Day Saints, Stated that it would
not belong before the Kings & great men of
the earth would call for the mountains & rocks
to fall upon them to hide them from the wrath
of the Lamb of God that was to be poured out
upon the earth for soon would the nations
of the earth be deluged with the judgments of
God, & with many other words did he testify
of those things that would speedily Come to
Pass. I learned that Elder Barnes
Suffered by going with poor boots & wet feet
from place to Place He was slow to make his
wants known to the brethren & some were
to slow to administer to his wants untill he
got sick, But every attention was paid him
after he was confined to his bed but it was to
late.

I enquired if their was any writings that he
left as a Journals but could find nothing but
the following lines as a Correspondanat in Poetry
between himself & his intended Miss Susan Conrad
which shows the Strong fidelity of his heart
which was Characteristic of the man through every
action of his life

Lines from Susan in Hebrew Lovely Jan 1st 1842

Strive then to remember me
& ntill life shall seease to be

Sweet twill be to think on thee
And know thou dost remember me.

Nay; to say forget the is vain
Has meditation ceased to reign
Continue true and often send
One thought to a confiding friend

Now if in the festive hall
Remember me remember all

And if away oer land or Sea
Do I Pray remember me

In Answer

1 Lovely and lasting are the thoughts of thy name
O! Susan! O Susan to forget thee would be vain
Remembrance of thee I shall sweetly retain
Ever rejoiceing that true you remain

2 No never fear Susan the victory is ours.
Zion we'll inherit and rejoice in its towers
O'er troubles and trials which throng in our path
Determined to conquer we'll triumph at last

3 By the bands of [illegible] united in love
As Saints let us live, as Saints let us prove
Remembering for each other unceasing to pray
Night after night and day after day

4 Evening and morning I'll think of thee
Susan though Journeying on land or the Sea
Yea night after night and day after day
My thoughts o'er the deep to Susan will stray

New York Jan 9th 1842 L.D. Barnes

I

1 When I bade my home farewell
On Britons Shore far hence to dwell
When I watched by evening light
My native shores fade from my sight—
O! Susan then I thought of thee

2. When I Ploughed the raging Sea
Whose Billows rolled Continually
When on high our Ship was born
Or fiercely driven by wintons Storm
When roaring surges dashed oer me
O Susan then I thought of thee

3 When I gazed with eager eyes
On Britons Shores before me rise
I viewed her mountains Capt'd with Snow
While chilling winds did round me blow
'Till late our haven hove in view
O Susan then I thought of you

4th When on Europes Shores I stood
And gazed far oer old oceans flood
I thought of all I'd left behind
My Parents dear And friends so kind

I thought of their company
But Susan most I thought of thee

5 When I the streets of towns perade
And gaze upon proud Britons maids
With sparkling eyes and silken hair
With rosy cheeks and bosoms fair
Methinks they have no charirms for me
For Susan yet I think on thee

6 When wafted by the power of steam
Through landscapes fair and meadows green
Through wide spread fields of waving grain
Mid wood land hills or on the plain
Though swift I fly and fair my view
Yet Susan then I think of you

7th When amid my foreign friends
A Cheerful hour I try to spend
Where kindness beams on every face
And dainties rich our feastings grace
Mid all these scenes our hearts are true
That heart which's Susans placed on you

8 When before Jehovah's Throne
I bow and all my wants make known
I ask for blessings on my friends
And heavenly grace my steps to attend
While thus in prayer I bow my knee
O! Susan then I pray for thee

England A.D. 1842 Lorenzo D. Barnes

During the evening I preached to a good congregation, many of which had heard Elder Barnes preach, Elder Barnes was beloved by the Saints in England the same as he was in America, the congregation gave good attention, I spent the night with Br Cordingly. distance of the day 4m

21st I Parted with the Saints in Idle & returned to Bradford In company with Elders Sheets & Orr, Also Elder Abraham Ford the presiding Elder over the Idle branch accompanied us, we took dinner at Br Pears at little Horton in the evening we returned to Brother Childs & spent the night, distance of the day 5 miles

The Brethren Play carded the Town of Bradford The Bills contained the following lines

Conference. The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. will hold their conference in the Philadelphia Chapel North wing Bradford. on Sunday, Feb 23d 1844 — To commence at Ten o'clock in the morning two in the Afternoon & six in the evening; when there will be present on the occasion two Americans one of whom Belongs to the quorum of the Twelve Apostles Also there will be preaching on the fulness of the everlasting gospel as revealed by the Angel of God the Word in these last days on the following evenings Monday Tuesday & wednesday. in the said Chapel to commence at Eight o'Clock each Evening. N.B. People of all Persuasions are invited to attend. J Parkinson Printer Market Street Bradford

22 I spent the day in Bradford writing upon the death of Elder Lorenzo D. Barnes & Copying some of his poetry in this Journal

Bradford Quarterly Conference Feb 23 & 1845

Feb 23d Sunday The Bradford quarterly
Conference of the Church of Jesus Christ of
Latter Day Saints assembled at ten oclock in the
Philadelphia Chapel North wing Bradford
There being Present W. Woodruff of the quorum
of the Twelve. 1 High Priest, 1. of the Seventies
9 Elders 9 Priest. 6 Teachers, & 4 Deacons

Elder Elijah F. Sheets The Presiding Elder over
this Conference was called to the Chair
And Priest Beecroft chosen Clerk
Conference opened by singing & Prayer
After which the following branches were represented

				members	E	Pr	T	D	B
Bradford Branch	by	Elder	Milnes	90 -	3	5	4	2	6
Leeds	"	"	Emsly	40	2	2		1	1
Isle	"	"	" Lord	34	2	4	1	2	6
Total				164	7 -	11 -	5 -	5	= 13

After the representation the meeting was address
by Elder Woodruff upon Principle, There was
a good number of Saints to gether & had a good
time A band of music set in front of the Pulpit
& played in unison with the Singers
Met in ~~Unison~~ the Afternoon at 2 oclock & had
a Crouded house of Saints & Citizens
meeting opened by singing & Prayer. remarks
by Elder Woodruff on the Sacrament after
which Elder Sheets blessed the bread & wine
we Communed with a large number of Saints
after which we Confirmed 4 persons & Blessed
3 children, Elder Woodruff explained the
ordinances, and Dressed the assembly for about
half an hour in the midst of the remarks Mr.
Bostow who had been a Priest in the Church

but was cut off John 24 1875 Tiptoxicated
arose and disturbed the meeting, which made
some Confusion meeting was soon dismissed
a Contribution was taken up.

We met in the evening at 6 o'clock & had Crouded
house The music & singing was splendid, after
that was over Elder Woodruff arose in the
midst of a vast Congregation & took for his text
the 14th of Rev 6-7-th verses as the foundation of
his discourse; the speaker gave an account of the
origin foundation, rise & progress of the Church
of Jesus Christ of latter-day Saints. he spoke of
the leading mind of Joseph Smith the way he
called upon God & had the Administering of the
Angels & traced the Subject through until he
sealed his testimony with his blood, He spoke an
hour with the power of God resting upon him
before the Congregation who was still as the
house of Death the most intens interest prevail
And a good impression was made At the close
close of the meeting a Contribution was taken
up for the expens of the house when that
Collected £2-9-2 The Conference Closed
with the best of feelings & all Considered that
good had been done

Elijah E Sheets president
Beecroft Clerk

Confirmed 4 person & blessed 3 children
& laid hands upon 12 sick & spent the
night at Br Child at Peel Street

24th Parted with many Saints spent the
day with Elders Sheets Cureton & Wm
Walker. preached in the evening at the Chapel
the band of music came out as usual & added
their music with the singing their was not so
many out as was on Sunday. laid hands upon
4 sick 4 miss-

Feb 25th 1845

25th I took the parting hand with Elders
Sheets & Orr & many Saints & left Bradford
in Coach & rode to Brighouse 9 miles then took
Cars & rode to Manchester 34 miles stopped at
Elder Druce No 6 Sandford Street Broughton
road Salford. & took dinner from thence to
Br Sheldens 43 Lombard street Deansgate
Br Flint had moved to 94 Upper Chathams st
Charlton upon Medlock. I spent several hours
with Elder Holmes at Br Sheldens, He was
still poor in health for better than he had
been. I saw several of the Elders. in the
evening I took an open Car & rode 34 miles
in the rain to Liverpool, & spent the night
with my family in Newsom street distance
of the Dr from Bradford to Liverpool 77 mi.

26th I received three Letters one
from Mr Robinson about his Son
in Nauvoo. one from Br Dearden. one from
Br Jones. I wrote 6 Letters one to Mr Robinson
one to Mr Dearden. one to Br Dwight Webster
one to Elder John Taylor & one to Elder Wm
Clayton. The Ship cleared the dock to day
that had 35 of the Saints our passengers on
board, It was quite a busy day in some respects
I perused along letter to day from Elder Elijah
Malin sr to Br Davis which was interesting to me

27th I wrote a letter to Dan Jones in
Wales & spent most of the day at the office
in the evening I Payed Mr Witten for the
rent of feburey £1.5.4.
The Council met this evening of the Liverpool
church & Elders McGaffee &
gave their resignation & wished to be cut off
from the church their request was granted them with
Joy

9th W was Sab this 1845 & W Paid Mitton
& that the meeting of Council was held &
McGoughy Cut off instead of the 27th.

March 1st 1845 My Birth Day
Aged 38 years. Born March 1st 1807

W received a letter to day from a friend
Containing a copy of a letter Dated Pittsburgh
Jan 30, 45 written by John Greenhow at
Pittsburgh to his Father in Wendal Stating that
he was getting the doctrins & Covenants
Stereotyped in that place & was going to bring
the plates to England to Print the work here
& get the copyright secured so that the Church
of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints could not
Print them. This certainly is a bold move
for an apostate or apostates to undertake to
Print the works of the church & rob them out
of it W view it nothing more than the mercy
of God in Putting the knowledge of this thing
into my hands, W spent the day in examining
the Law to see what W could learn Concerning
Securing Copy rights. walked 4 miles

2d Sunday W dreamed last night of seeing
two large snakes comily out of a large tree
their object seemed to be to bite me soon
a third one appeared, but W thought they had
no power to harm me soon W met another
one which W dragged with my foot a long distance
in the road he tried to bite me, W soon trod on
his neck he ran his tongue out but W killed him

March 2nd 1843

I spent the first part of the day at home the afternoon I spent in company with my Counsellors Viz Elders Hedlock & Ward at my house I laid my hands upon their heads & ordained them as Counsellors & they laid hands upon me & blessed me. we partook of the Sacrament together & then called upon God our heavenly Father by prayer in unity for Him to bless us & frustrate the designs of our enemies & other throw the plans which they have laid to rob the Church & insure the cause of God we had a good time together the spirit of God was with us

In the evening I went to the Music Hall & Preached from the 5th of Mathew & had a good time

I wrote a letter to Elder B Young & gave him an account of affairs in this land gave him to understand that Brother Hedlock had filled orders from the Presidency & the Twelve since he had been agent for the Twelve in England to the amount of

Pounds Shillings & Pence

equal to dollars ets most of this was expended in emigrating the poor which the Twelve have sent for & emigrated to America free of cost to the poor but have had to bear the burthen & expens of it themselves which shows the Charity of the Twelve who has been to the impoverishing of themselves Also Hedlock had to pay in buying out Clark & Fielding £120 = = taking all thes things together with £ = = which was expenses of the office taxes &c labour &c during the time making a sum Total of £ = s = D

March 3d 1845

The receipts of the office during the same time was ownly £ = =
leaving the office in debt at the present time
£ = = = as a balance betwe
receipts & expenditures.

I also informed Br Young of the deep laid plot of our enemies John Greenhow Samuel Bennett & others of trying to rob the Church in England of the Copyright of the doctrins & Covenants &c

I wrote a letter to Mr Secretary of Stationers Hall London requesting information concerning securing the Copyright of any work

3d I received another letter from my friend to day stating that Mr Greenhow had written to his Son John Greenhow at Pittsburgh

I wrote a letter to Br Coreden to send me the Copy of Doctrins & Covenants which he has in loadhands upon 6 sick persons on Sunday & today

½ mile

½ past 11 I received three letters and wrote three in return & spent most of the day at the office

½ mile

6 past 7 I received 3 letters & wrote two in return one was from London on the Book of Doctrin & Covenants, I wrote one to Scotland The Liverpool Horse race called the Steeple Chase was performed at ½ o'clock P M four miles from Liverpool their were over a dozen riders who took a strait course over all hedges, ditches, fences walls holes pools ribs one horse broke his leg, another his neck & one man, broke his back

6th I spent the day at the office March 6th 1845
I received 3 letters 4 miles
7th I wrote a letter to Br Silas W Carter
& spent the day at the office 4 m
8th I wrote to Preston with Elder Ward
& spent the night at Sister Ellen Greer 101 Bedford
(34 m
9th March 1845 Sunday
Preston quarterly Conference met at
half past 10 o'clock A M, Their being present
one of the Twelve. 2 High Priest. 16 Elders
14 Priest. 10 Teachers & 3 Deacons.
Elder Banks was called to the Chair
Their were Eleven branches represented Containing
604 members. 1 H P= 15 Elders 9 L P. 15 T. & 4 D.
there were 21 Baptized since the last Conference
Elders Woodruff & Ward addressed the
meeting some during the forenoon.
In the afternoon Sacrament was administered
ordained 1 Elder confirmed 3. Elder Woodruff
& Ward spoke during the meeting
Elder Leonard Hardy was Chosen to Preside
over the Preston Conference, He accepted the
appointment.
In the evening I addressed the meeting
the House was filled to overflowing & very
warm I spoke one hour & a quarter upon the
following Subjects. The feelings views & desires
of Joseph Smith when he was led to enquire of the Lord
The administration of the Angel unto him
His receiving the gospel & keys of the kingdom
The Prophets cares and labours in the progress of the Church
The endowment of the Twelve

Death of the Prophet & Patriarch. March 10 & 18 45

Return of the Twelve to Nauvoo & their Conference with the Church & organization of the Church at Nauvoo & all the Churches throughout the U. S. A. the Same as in England.
My appointment to England & arival.

Our Care & labours over the Church in England
The importance of building the Temple.
Also of Printing the Doctrins & Covenants
Called upon all the Elders to help us in rolling on the Cause & kingdom of God

The Congregation gave good attention & I had much freedom of Speech & Spirit of speaking & had a good time but was in a high state of perspiration.
We dined & took tea at Br Lawrence Newsham 13 London road. I spent the night at Sister Greers No 101 Bedford street

10th I took a walk in the fore part of the day through the City, visted the old Cock pit, where Elders Kimball & Hyde had Preached so much & Dr Richards We walked up & down the river where many hundreds of the Saints had been baptized, I also viewed the place where the Scotch made an attack upon the English at Preston, some of the Scotch entered the town as far as the Cockpit but the most of them were slain in the valley I saw their burial place there is now a grove growing over their bodies this was in the year AD 17.45 Just one hundred years since

we returned to the town March 11th 1845
we then returned took the party hand
with Elders Boulis & Hardy & all the Saints
Elder Hardy has had the small pox of late
but is getting well over it, We rode to
Liverpool & spent the night at home. 35m
I laid hands upon 10 sick while in prayer

11th I received two letters & wrote
one To Br Henry McCredey & gave
him a sharp reproof I had a visit in the
evening of Br & sister Haywood & sister Clark
I blessed sisters Haywood & Clark.

12th In company with sisters Woodruff
Clark & Harwood I visited Lord
Nelsons monument of Liverpool.
opened on the 21 day of Oct 1813
The subscription commenced for this purpose
on the 15 Nov 1805 and finished the same year
amounting to about £9000, The first stone was
laid on the 15 July 1812. The whole of the
design was planned by Mathew Charles Wyatt
Esqr M.A of London. The monument which is
in Bronze was executed by Richard Westmacott
Esqr R.A London; the Pedestal of Sandal Marble
by Messrs Hetherington & Webster of this town

Decription of the Monument

The figures which compose the principal design are
Nelson, victory, Death, his Country mourning
for her loss, and her navy eager to avenge it
naturally claim a place in the Group. The principal
figure is the Admiral, who resting one foot on
a Conquered enemy and the other on a Cannon
with an eye stedfast and upraised to victory
is receiving from her a fourth Naval Crown upon
his sword which to indicate the loss of his

right arm, is held in his left hand. The loss of March 1845
his right arm is concealed by the flag which
the Genius of victory is lowering to him under
the folds of which Death lies in ambush for
his victim by which it is indicated that he
received the reward of victory and the stroke of
Death at the same time. By the figure of an aged
British Seaman is represented the zeal of the
navy to revenge the loss of its most gallant leader
Britannia in the back ground with laurels in her
hand and leaning regardless of them on her
spear and shield describing the feelings of
the Country fluctuating between the pride
and anguish of a triumph so dearly purchased

Description of the Pedestial

Round the upper part of the moulding are inscribed
Lord Nelson's ever memorable & to be revered words
"England expects every man to do his duty"

At the base of the Pedestal are four figures, in
Chains, as Captives emblematic of the four peculiarly
great victories he achieved. The space between
these figures on the sides of the Pedestal are
filled by four grand Bass reliefs, executed in
Bronze representing the four glorious victories

viz St. Vincent
14th Febry 1797

Nile
1st August 1798

Copenhagen
2d of April 1801

Trafalgar
21 of October 1805

Dimentions of the Monument
Hight of the outward Plinth on which the rails stand — 1ft 6in
Pedestal — 4 - 10.
Monument — 14 2

Total Weight — March 13th 1845
½ 4 — 18 6

Circumference of outward Plinth 95 — 1
Pedestial 54 — 0

The figures are all of the proportion of 7 feet

The weight of bronze of which the Monument is composed is estimated at upwards of 22 tons

Lord Nelson was born the 29th of September 1758

The whole range of buildings called the exchange Cost £110,000 Pounds
Flooring Cost £ 36000. Pounds
Town Hall Cost £ 156000 Pounds

After visiting this monument we went through several of the most splendid streets in the City & returned 6 miles

13th [illegible] I received 2 letters & wrote one At 2 o'clock in the afternoon I took the Steamer Comodore for Glasgow Scotland It was a cold day we took Cabin Passage their wer four of us viz Mr Hedlock — T. Ward, John Banks & myself fare was 1/ each & meals extra Elder Hedlock & myself went to bed, Br's Ward & Banks walked the Deck most of the night it was an extream cold night & they got quite Chilled

14th A cold day we arived in the interior of the river Clide at 6 o'clock the Highlands of Scotland was cavord with snow, we passed the villages

Gourock, March 14th 1845
Greenock, Port Glasgow,
Dumbarton in Dumbartonshire at the
mouth of the river Leven, at the mouth
of this river stands the rock so noted in
the History of Scotland called Dumbarton
Castle on which is stationed a regiment
of soldiers to protect the river Clyde. we
had a fair view of Bells monument
erected in memory of John Bell the first
that run a steamer up the river Clyde to
Glasgow, the country through the Highlands
was rocky + barren, we passed Renfrew
in Renfrewshire it is an inferior place
the inhabitants mostly weavers. The river
Clyde is confined to its banks by a slope
stone wall for 16 miles. we arrived at
Glasgow in the midst of a severe snow
storm stopped at a tavern washed &
cleaned up changed clothing to soon
was visited by Br Peter McGee the
Presiding Elder of the Glasgow Conference
& other Brethren we then called upon
Mc Nicholic at 40. Stred

Distance from Liverpool to Glasgow 300 miles
we held a Council with the officers of the
Glasgow branch in the evening which lasted until
midnight

March 15th 1845

15th 17 I received a letter from Br Goerden
confessing his fault & asking forgiveness it
was a humble letter
I wrote two letters one to Br Goerden
& one to Br H Hardy

Glasgow Conference

16th The Glasgow Conference of the
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints
assembled at the ODD FELLOWS HALL
in Glasgow at 11 o'clok A.M. Meeting was
called to order & Elder Peter McGee
was called to the chair
and Elder Wm Gibson Clerk
their was present one of the quorum
of the Twelve. 4 High Priest, 24 Elders
25 Priest. 21 Teachers and 13 Deacons
Conference opened by singing & Prayer
after which 15 Branches of the Church
was represented containing
1065 Members. 35 Elders. 51 Priest
37 Teachers, 24 Deacons
The meeting was addressed by Elders
Woodruff Hedlock & Ward. and adjourned
Met according to Adjournment. The
reporter of the Glasgow Examiner was
present in the forenoon. but did not come
in the afternoon We Commenced with the
vast assembly of the Saints after which
their were ordained 3 Priest, one confirmed

March 17th 1845

one Child blessed. Elder Hadlock addressed the meeting at length upon temporal subjects followed by Elders Ward & Banks.

Met again at 6 oclok in the evening Elder W. Woodruff addressed a large audience upon the rise & progress of the Church endowment of the Twelve. Death of the Prophet, organization of the Church in the U. S. A. Temple &c I had the spirit of preaching & a good time & felt much interested in my visit with the Scotch Saints in Glasgow, I spent the night at the Council room.

17th [:] I received two letters blessed several & laid hands upon 10 sick. I blessed two sisters one from Sterling who come 25 miles she said to get a blessing from an Apostle her name was Annabella McFarlin, her sisters name was Jane D Sinclair after they were blessed Jane took her tipet off her neck & sent it to Mrs Woodruff. I took the rail road & rode to Coatsbridge & called upon Elder Mathew Carruthers at Whifflett Distance 10 & held a Council with the officers of that branch

18th I in the morning I took a walk with Br Carruthers to visit the Dunbyvon Iron works, we then walked to Ashley visited the brethren there, we then visited the extensive Calder Banks Mallable Iron works, I next visited the noted interesting & highly important Archie Mcvesian Collected attended and kept by Mr James Kyrdoe Antiquarian After taking some refreshments with Mr Kyrdock he showed us each apartment

of the Museum Among the many March 18th 1845
curiosities I had a view of the various
coin for 1000 years before Christ down
to the Present day among the number
was coin in the reign of the following
persons containing their names on the
coin and also their profile viz
Pallios 1000 B.C. Antonius, Vespasion
Ceser, Servius, Christianna, Comodus,
Posthumos. Artaxus, Trajin, Domician
Antonius, Gordian, Avrdian, Hiradien
and Claudius Cesar, & Pics.
He had quite a Collection of natural Hist.
Also three and a half tons of Precious
Books as a library. I saw a pot of mettle
containing the following words. 124 years
after Christ I belong to St Lawrence.
I saw three gold & silver roman Crosses
stolen by travelers of the Vation of rome
300 years old. I saw a number of
weapons of war & Paintings of ancient
date
After visiting this Mansions we called
at a brothers House I laid hands upon
6 that were sick And blessed 20 persons
that plead with me to let them have
a blessing from under the hands of
an Apostle I preached in the evening
to a Crouded house & walked after-
meeting to Br Brothers & spent the night
& dreamed a rattle snake bit me on the
ancle I pulled him off—squoze him to

death of March 19th 1845 fell out of his mouth
the interpretation is when we arrive at
Edinborough it shall be opposed by a
vizr for appointing Br Banks to preside
over that branch of the Church + confer
ence
distance of that 12

19th We rode to Glasgow met with Hadlock
+ ward we got two New Testts prophets
which brought glorious News of the com
-mencement of the fulness of the gospel
of Christ to the south sea Islands + of the
work in America. we took railroad +
rode to Castle Carey there took Coach rode
to Sterling As we have in sight of it among
the mountains we had a splendid view
of the noted Sterling Castle where such
tremendious battles were fought by Col-
Wallace, Bruce, Scotch & English, Wallace
took Sterling Castles, We Called upon
Elder Daniel H Sutherland in John street
took supper then ~~called~~ Called upon Br
JOHN GILLIES 76 years of age he was
the third man in the formation of the
ninety second rigment of Islanders had been
in Constant Service in the Army for 21 years
he embraced the fulness of the gospel on the
21st of Aug 1842 in the 73d year of his age
I had an interesting Conversation with him
during the evening there were present Elder
Hadlock Ward Sutherland Sisters Mcfarlish
Goss & Jane Stewart Br Hadlock + myself
spent the night at Br Gillies distance of that day
36 mi

March 20th 1845

March 20th I had the privilege this pleasant morning of walking in company with Elders Hadlock & Ward & Gillies through each appartment of the celebrated Sterling Castle as we passed up the road leading to the Castle we closely examined the Palace of Queen Mary of Scotts & the Kings Stables & went into them, while going through each apartment of the old Castle we visited the armoury & old flags & saw many things of antiquity, we went through the Chapel of John Knox & closly examined the oak pulpet that he preached in & from which he baptized Prince Henry I brought away with me a small piece of the Pulpet of John Knox I stood upon the exact spot of ground where John Knox preached his first sermon, & saw the place in the old Church where stood the twelve Apostles in stone figures which Knox destroyed as images before he commenced his sermon I saw the habitation of the Earl of Gloucester in A.D. 1639 & Queens Hospital, 1545 & the Place where James the VI. was crowned we had a pleasant view of this Castle & the surrounding country from it's Heights. we returned to Br Sutherlands & dined we spent the day pleasantly we had a full view of the river forth I wrote a letter from this Castle to Mrs Woodruff & spent the day in Sterling 6 miles I laid hands upon Br John Gillies & he his 16 year of his age & blessed him & ordained him an Elder

March 21st 1843

21st ‖ spent the fore part of the day in
Sterling visiting the Saints & at 2 oclock we
Parted with them & took the Steamboat
on the river fourth & had a view of Sterling
Castle as we retreated from it & the whole
scenery on both sides of the river until
we arived at Edinborough was highly interes-
-ting, we had a hard storm of wind &
rain which made a rough sea & some were
sea sick, we arived in Edinborough at 9
oclock & called upon Henry McEwan
the Presiding Elder of Edinborough branch
his Address is

After getting some refreshments we went
to meeting & met with the Saints for
the first time in Edinborough, Elder
Hedlock spoke & was followed by Elder
Ward & ‖ followed him, this Conference
is in a divided State many aspiring spirits
have been manifest for a length of time
‖ Pray God to give us wisdom in setting
in order this Conference that we may have
power in the midst of the Saints we spent
the night at Br H McEwan
distance from Sterling to Edinborough 30

22d ‖ This was an interesting day
to our feelings in visiting the
Splendid City of Edinborough
we first visited Edinburgh Castle went through
each appartment of it the Armoury, Scotish
Regalia, Crown room, we had a splendid
view of the ~~Castle~~ City & surrounding country
for many miles from the Castle, the rock
itself Composed of basalt is elevated 343 feet

above the level of the Sea March 29th 1845
& is accessible
only on the eastern side, all the others
being nearly Perpendicular. The Castle is
of great antiquity & has been held as a fortress
from the earliest times. In 1093 it was
besieged by Donald Bane Brother to King Malco lm
it was taken by the English 1296, retaken
& demolished by Randolph — 1313 Rebuilt &
by Edward third surprised by Wm Douglas
1341 = and by Albany 1482, taken by
the Regent from Queen Mary 1573
taken by Cromwell 1650 And by Wm
III = 1689 The scotish Regalia are kept
in the Castle there were placed there
in 1707 they were discovered in an Oaken
Chest in the Crown room in 1818. This
is King Davids Crown the first King of
Scotland. I also visited the celebrated piece
of artillery Called Mons Meg Cast at Mons
in Flanders it was used in the siege of
Norham & afterwards burst in firing a salute
to the Duke of York ~~placed on the esplanade~~
~~of the Castle~~ on his visit to the Castle in 1642
it was forged in AD 1486 out of large bars
of Iron its weight was 7½ tons Carried
2 64 Pound shot — the bore was 20 inches
& length fifteen feet. After visiting the
Armery & each apartment of the Castle &
taking splendid views of the Surrounding
Country we took our departure for
other portions of the City we saw the
old house where John Knox was born
May 2d 1505 And Died Nov 24 = 1572

March 22 1845

we next visited the Palace of Holyrood which it occupies the site of an Abbey which was founded by David I. in 1128 & was one of the richest religious esstablishments in Scotland. In the Chapel were deposited the remains of David II. James. II, Prince Arthur, third son of James IV. James V. Magdalen his Queen, Arthur, second son of James and Henry Darnley. The ruins of what is now called the Chapel Royal are worth of a visit. The Picture Gallery which is 156 feet long by 27½ wide and 20 feet high contains the portraits of the Scotish monarchs. In the Palace are preserved several relics of the unfortunate Queen Mary of Scotts, I saw her work box visited her bedroom saw her bed, & furniture the Chair she occupied when married, visited her dressing room all of which was hung with the most splendid ancient tapestry I saw the hiding Place occupied by Lord Darnly & others when they murdered David Rizzio Mary's musician I saw the Armoury Lord Darnley wore when he murdered him I saw the Place where he fell & the Stain of the blood yet remaining. I put Lord Darnly Steel head dress on which was wairy. We visited each apartment of this Palace of Kings the State room of George the 4th & his Throne his Painting in his highland Dress by David Wilkey. I saw the bones of the Kings in the vault piled up together Cornwall took away their Coffins & left their bones Scattered upon the ground I saw A piece of oak containing the arms of Scotland Cut out in A.D 1124 being 717 years of age & in a good state of preservation

After visiting each appartment of the palace
we all Called upon one of the brethren &
took Dinner; after which we visited other
portions of the City, Sir Walter Scotts
Monument is a splendid specimin of art
We saw the Scotch Giantess as we passed along
I spent the night with Br Henry McEwan
No 2 High Rigs Distance of the day 12 m

March 23d 1845

Edinborough Conference

Met in Edinborough on Sund 23d March
(AD 1845)
Whein being present one of the Twelves
3 High Priest, 9 Elders, 16 Priest + 4 Teachers
M Headlock was Chosen President
Priest Braley Clerk
Conference opened by singing + Prayer
After which there were eleven branches
represented in the Edinborough Conference
containing 409 members 13 Elders. 22 Priest
9 Teachers 1 Deacons + 9 Baptized
The morning was taken up in teaching Principle
Met in the afternoon Partook of the Sacrament
After which Elder Banks was appointed
the Presiding Elder over the Edinborough
Branch + Conference Br H McEwen over
two or three branches under Brother Banks
W. Woodruff Preached in the evening
to an attentive Congregation. I spent
the night at No 2 High Rigs

24th A Company of Young men Called
the Nauvoo Legion led us out
to see the City, + they led us to the very top
of the high Cliff Called Arthurs Seat the

Highest peak of Arthurs Seat which are in this region of Country a good deal of the way up was almost perpendicular, I was informed that Elder O Pratt while esstablishing the brance in Edinborough frequented the top of this rock as a place of retirement & meditation from this rock we had a full view of the whole City of Edinborough & the surrounding Country for many miles, which was a sublime view It was quite unwell with a severe Cold in the morning & It was quite weary in reaching the top of this seat, as was the Case with most of the Brethren, After we had taken a sufficient view of the surrounding Country we again descended into the City took Dinner After which we visited several of the Saints. And in the evening I attended a Council of officers, was very horse had a sore throat yet I addressed the Elders at some length At the close of the meeting A man holding the office of a priest but had tried to Apostitize for a long time arose & opposed the work It answered his questions he wished to leave the Church & we wished to have him & so he was cut off I spent the night at 2 High Riggs Distance 1 m

25th We Parted with the Saints in Edinboro took Cars rode to Glasgow spent 3 hours in the place Parted with the Saints there & took rail road & rode to Greenock there took Steamboat for Liverpool in Company with Br Hedlock we had left Br Ward in Edinborough by accident, I spent the night on board of the boat And a sick disagreeable night it was we arrived in Liverpool next morning Distance from Edinborough 330

March 26th 1845

26th [illegible] I arived in Liverpool about
4 oclok this morning sick & weary spent
a few moments in the office I recieved
several Times & Seasons & Neighbors &
New York Prophet — Also one letter from
Elder G A Smith from Nauvoo, I spent
the day looking them over & at night
went to bed sick

2m

27 Arose in the morning sick was not
able to get to the office wrote some in
my Journal

28th I am still unwell but walked to the
office & spent a part of the day 4

29th [illegible] I recieved one letter & spent most
of the day in the office

30 Sunday Liverpool Conference
met in the Music Hall at half past 10
oclock in the morning. There being present
one of the Twelve 4 High Priests 16 Elders
13 Priests & Teachers,
Joseph F.
Elder Stratton was appointed President
Elder James S Cantwell Clerk
Conference was opened by singing &
Prayer After which there were 12 Branches
represented in the Liverpool Conference
Containing 676 members, 30 Elders 39 Priests
21 Teachers 10 Deacons & 31 Baptized
The Standing of the various branches was
represented in the morning, In the afternoon
the Sacrament was administered, &
I blessed 2 Children ordained one Priest
& one Deacon with Br Clark's

March 31st 1845

in the evening the Joint Stock Company was spoken of, I addressed the Saints for more than an hour free & untrammelled had good liberty Br Brown & Wilson was chosen delegates to the General Conference, 6 miles

31st I: J. H. received 2 letters I wrote one letter to an elder in Wbranch where they were persecuted, I wrote one letter to a brother in the Potteries, Also a letter to Br Wm Davis Tailor South Wales 4 miles

April 1st J. H. I received 2 letters & wrote one large sheet to Elder Brigham Young I had a visit from Elders Wilton Holmes & James D Ross came to Pay me a visit it was glad to see them they spend the day & night with me 4 m

2d J. H. I recieved 2 letters & wrote one Letter to Br Elias Smith & G. A. Smith Br. Holmes spent the night with me 4 m

3d D. Rumors of wars are again heard through the land as the American government have annexed Texas to the United States & the rumor now is that there is a prospect of England joining Mexico in a war with the United States This government have Stop the Steam Ship that was to go over on the 4th until further orders this Created quite an excitement among the Captains of the American Ships, but the probable detention is to send expresses to the british minister at Washington I mailed my letters to day to B. Young I recieved one letter 4 m

April 4th 1845

4th I took cars in the morning in company with Elrs Woodruff & roded to Manchester. was met at the rail road by Elders Holmes Stratton & Ross I took up my abode with John Bruce No 6 Sandford street Broughton road Salford I had an interview with a number of the Saints

distance 30m

6th I spent the day in Manchester had an interview with many Elders as delegates from the various Conferences among the numbers was Elders Davis from London, Jones from Wales, & many others

April 6th AD 1845

Manchester Conference

The yearly conference of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints met at the Hall of Science in Camfield Manchester on the 6th Day of April to represent the various Conferences throughout the various ~~Domin~~ Portions of the British Dominions. A large assembly of Saints & friends came together at an early hour.

Elder Wilford Woodruff was called to the Chair attended by his Councellors Reuben Hedlock & Thomas Ward, Wm Walker of N. B, Mynell Appointed Clerks

Their being present at the organization W, Woodruff of the quorum of the Twelve Hedlock & Ward Councellors High Priest Seventies Elders Priest Teachers and Deacons

Conference opened by prayer by the President & Hymn was sung

'The President April 6th 1845 called upon the delegates to represent the various Conferences throughout the British dominions which occupied the forenoon & the following is the sum total represented of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints throughout England, Ireland Scotland & Wales viz Conferences embracing 11

Branches	Containing	Members
including	High Priest	Elders
Priest	Teachers	Deacons

There had been Baptized during the last year, This was the largest representation ever given in any Conference in England. The Afternoon was occupied by the delegates in representing the standing & situation of each Conference, the House was filled with a large audience, the evening was spent in the same way, at the close of the evening I occupyed a few moments in representing my Conference which consisted of the United States of America containing one quorum of the Twelve, one high Council, 300. High Priest 1050 of the Seventies. 5000. Elders and about the same number of Priest Teachers, & Deacons And about one hundred thousand members including the officers And generally in very good standing, had built two or three towns & one City with a population of about 15,000 souls had built two Temples & laid the foundation of another, had suffered much Persecution & 50 or more had sealed their testimony with their lives but were in a good State of prosperity Conference Adjourned untill to morrow at 10 o'clock

April 7th 1845

April 7th — Conference assembled this morning At Mr Haywoods room at the usual place of Meeting It was 10 oclock according to adjourn-ment. Meeting opened by Singing & Prayers The first business Presented before the Confer-ence for consideration was the Joint Stock Company. A Committy of ten was Chosen to withdraw from the Body & form an instrim-ent of writing as a Constitution for the Society to be governed by, The Comittee withdrew & sat in Council most of the time for 24 hours & while that was going on the President & Council of the Conference Continued their business through the day, setting in order the conferences, making such Changes of Elders as was necessary, & settling difficulties & etc which occupied the Day

8th Conference assembled at 10 oclock & opened by Prayer & Singing After which the Committy on the Joint Stock Company Came forward to report the result of their deliberations & Presented the instrument of writing they had Drawn up which was red by Mr Brown before the meeting, it was then read the second time article by article And all had the privil-ege of making such remarks upon it as they saw fit & move such amendments as was deemed necessary after it went through the Sanction of the Conference A vote was Called upon each article seperately & it Passed with a unan-imous vote, which occupied the whole Day

9th The Conference assembled at 10 oclok the Constitution of the Joint Stock Co was

brought up again this morning to be finished it was organized with a President Secretary Treasurer, and 15 Directors its Capitol was to be £30000. Pounds divided into 60000 Shares at 10/ each, its object to establish manufactories in Nauvoo or other parts of America, to enter into those branches of business that would require the least Capitol employ the most hands & bring the greatest Profit, (The whole organization is published in the 11 No of the 5 vol of the Mil Star) After this business was finished which I trust is laying the foundation for much good, Elders Elisha H Davis & Elijah F Sheets were appointed by the Conference to be ordained into the quorum of the Seventies & Bro H. D. Brown to be ordained an Elder they were ordained under the hands of Elders Woodruff Ward & Clark After which the Conference adjourned Sine Die After sitting three days and a half & transacting more business than ever was transacted before in one Conference of the Latter Day Saints in the British Dominions for further particulars see the Star of April 14th

Wilford Woodruff President
Thomas Ward
J B Maynell Clerks

I never attended a Conference where my mind was more nerved up continually upon business than During the three days & a half on this occasion much business was done, I felt weary with my labour at the close I made it my home with my family during the Conference at John Bruce No 6 Sandford Broughton Road Salford,

April 10th I spent the day in Ashton with 1843
the American Elders with whom I had been
sitting in Conference with. I enjoyed myself
well with them although I was fatigued with
the labors of the Conference,

11th I went through a Manchester Cotton
Factory with some of the Saints

12th In Company with Elders Holmes, Davis, Moss
& others I went to Newtonheath & spent the
afternoon with Br Armstrong it was a rainy Day
Mrs Woodruff was with me 6 miles
I spent the night with Br Sheldon C. A. Smith
was well acquainted with him

13th Sunday In Company with Sisters Woodruff
Sheldon Armstrong & Elder Holmes I took the
rail Cars rode to Oldham & met with the Saints
in that Place Preached in the forenoon was follow
by Br Holmes, He Preached in the Afternoon
I followed him in the evening I took Cars &
returned to Manchester with the Company, we
attended meeting in Manchester heard Elder
Mynell Preach spent the night with Br Bruce H.

14th In Company with Br Barton Clark Holmes
& Sisters Woodruff Clark Bruce & Sheldon we
went through a Print Factory & saw how they
make Calico by both block & Sillinder it was
a rainy day 8 miles

15th I visited a number of Saints during the
day Dined with Br George Hewett by Red Bank
Manchester. Took tea with Sister Holebrook
took rail Cars at 6 o'clock & rode with my family
to Liverpool distance of the day 30 m

April 16th 1845

April 16th [illegible] I went to the office & Carried 4 P.O. which I had received at the Conference for the Covenants, Temple & Emigration. On my arival there I received 4 Letters one from President Young, one from Elder P.P.Pratt, one from Father Carter; & one from Glasgow the three letters from America were full of interest Br Young speaks of the Progress of the Temple & endowment & affairs in Nauvoo, Elder Fordham Brannan & Pratt all write in one letter containing good news, Father Carter & Sister Foss both write in one letter they state that Sister Foss family are all well though Several of them lay at the Point of Death when we left — our Child Phebe Amelia is well it is the first letter we have received from them since we left New York

Also received 10 Papers 6 from Nauvoo & 4 from New York 4 mile

17th — wrote some in my Journal & went to the office I wrote three Letters one to M Holmes one to Thomas Smith, one to A Sister in Edinboro 4

18th I wrote one letter to H. Clark one to Wm Smith, spent the day at the office 4

19th I wrote 6 American letters one to Father Carter one to Father Woodruff one to Elus E. Gates one to P.P. Pratt one to Elias Smith, at Nauvoo the Way of Illinois And I wrote 2 to Brethren here to Wm Allen & Wm Speakman I forwarded the American Letters to be mailed at Boston by a Packet

20th I attended meeting in Liverpool, Branch herd Br Davis Preach in the morning Br Pyne all in the even had a good day Pleasant time, Dined with Br Brown 4

April 21st 1845 A pleasant Day I spent my time at the office I wrote a letter to Br Phelps of Boston one to H Clark one to John Holladay, one to Williamson making 4 in all, in the evening I attended a meeting at the Music Hall (where the Saints hold their meetings) Appointed by the ministers of the Church of England for the Purpose of opposing the Maynooth Grant which is now under discussion in Parliament. the whole country is under excitement The Maynooth Grant is to appropriate £30,000 pounds annully to endow a Roman Catholic College to educate Catholic Priest this has created alarm throughout the Protestant Churches of England, The house on this occasion was crouded to overflowing & thousands who could not get in The celebrated Rev Hugh. M. Neile was Chairman of the Meeting Much excitement was manifest on the occasion, The Speakers Considerd Parliament was betraying the country & striking a death blow at the three hundred years of reformation they seemed to be alarmed at the signs of the times And for one I could see that were big with events that the time had Commenced for the beginning of those tremendious events which have been Prophesyed of by the Ancient Phophets concerning those things which must Come to Pass in the last days among the Gentile Nations Many addresses were made & resolutions formed the meeting closed at half past 10 o'clock I walked home alone meditating upon the awful state of the human family in this generation 6 in

22d I spent the day at the office saw handbills posted up in the streets against the Maynooth Grant 4 in

April 23rd 1845

23d I spent the day at the office & looked over Elder Lorenzo D Barnes Trunk I examined his corresponding letters from Miss Susan Conrad and other friends & carefully filed them all with his own Compositions & Journals Patriarchal Blessings &c Also A dozen or more Pieces of Choice Coin of ancient Date & Denominations which he probably Collected for the British Museum Nauvoo Museum also one weight as a Standard for Sovereigns and his gold finger ring all of which I Carefully put in a package & sealed it with wax & stamped it with a large Masonic Stamp & wrote upon the outside of it stating what it Contained & Directed it to the Presidency of the Church in Nauvoo. I also Packed into his trunk one Carpet bag, one splended Buffalo robe worked with Indian Beads, one overcoat, 2 pairs of Pants, A Dress Coat several vests, three stocks handkerchiefs, shirts, bosoms, Collars spencers, gloves, 2 cases of raisers, two Pocket Books containing deeds of land, & other papers one Crown in the small Pocket Book 5ft for the Museum & a variety of ethan things all of which was Carefully Packed into his trunk to be sent to Nauvoo when an opportunity offers 4 mile

After I retired to rest at night I fell asleep And had the following dream I was in Company with a number of the Twelve & other Brethren I thought I had just returned to Nauvoo from my English mission we met with Bro Joseph Smith the Prophet I shook hands with him and asked him if he & his family were well he said they were, I thought the endowment had been given & he was counseling us about taking a mission abroad some portion of the time while talking he

April 24th 1845

sat in a chair & leaned upon my breast, He said he was going to take a mission to India & pointed out the man to go with him but I cannot now call him by name, G. A. Smith asked liberty of Joseph to become better acquainted with me or to spend more time with me that we might be prepared to take a mission together as it was granted him, & Pratt had his mission appointed I do not know where. Hyman Wight was spoken of & do not recollect what was said we had an interesting time together all seemed happy to once more see the Prophet

24th I spent the day at the office hm

25th I spent this day at the office hm

26th I Sent Elder E. P. Sheets A letter containing the Epitah to be put on Elder Lorenzo D. Barnes Grave which are as follows. In Memory of Lorenzo D. Barnes who Died in Ille on the 20th of December 1842 Aged 30 years. He was a Native of the United States An Elder in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. A member of the High Priest Quorum and also of Zions Camp in AD 1834. And the first gospel Messenger from Nauvoo who has found a grave in a foreign land.

Sleep on Lorenzo tho' ere long from this
The Conquered tomb shall yield her Captive prey
Then with thy quorum Shalt thou reign in bliss
As King and Priest for an Eternal Day

I rode in the evening in Company with

April 27th 1845

Br James Ferguson to Newton & spent the Night with Br John Nuttall distance 16

27th Sunday I held three meetings during the day & evening with the Newton branch of the Church & had an interesting time. I dined with Br James Simpkins our Sacrament meeting in the Afternoon was held at the house of Elder Charles Simpkins I spent the night with Br Nuttall 2

28th I spent this day very pleasantly in visiting various portions of Newton, I in company with several friends I first visited the Muspratt Vitriol works Alkalie & white Ash & crystallizing are each carried on in their branches it is one of the most lucrative branches of business in the world, though it is very disagreeable business the fires are fed with brimstone which is very disagreable to workmen. The smoke of the whole works is carried off in the air through a Chimney made of brick 13½ feet in Circumference & 396 feet high And often the air is so pregnated with Solphorious matter at a great distance from the works in the direction that the smoke goes that it is with difficulty that one can breathe. After leaving these works I visited each apartment of the Newton Engine Factory where a large Number of Engines are made for the railroad It is A heavy work many hands employed & a great quantity of machinery in operation we how several Brethren at work there who can carry on the business of Engine Making in every branch of it.

After leaving this establishment I walked several miles through a very pleasant scenery surrounded with green fields hedges trees & gardens I visited the

April 29 1845

Church containing a Stone Pig on the
side of the building with a Stone tied to
his neck, the Church is several hundred years
of age the following tradition is told about
the Pig. That the materials for the Church
was drawn to another place quite a distance
from where the Church now stands and a
Pig came along & took a Stone in his mouth
& carryed it squeeling along & laid it down
where the Church now stands, And the People
taking it as an omen that they should build
the Church there; And they did so, I returned
from my walk to Br Nuttalls laid hands upon
his sick Child, I had Prayers with the Saints
& took my departure for Liverpool on the rail
-road: We had a wet evening. Distance of the day
20 m

29th [illegible] I received 2 Letters one from
Pr Preston & the other from the Sheffield
Conference I wrote one to Br T. Holmes I spent
most of the day at the office it was a rainy gloom
day & night

30th I spent the day at the office Reading law
I called at the large room which we have
rented for three years in Standleys Buildings
it is rented in Elder Hedlocks name the room
is about 76 by 42 feet — he is now petitioning
it at 65 brick walls

May 1st [illegible] I wrote a lengthy letter for the Times
& Seasons directed to Elder Taylor my letter
contained a full account of the labours Sickness
and Death of the worthy Elder Lorenzo D. Barnes
along extract from my Journal, & the full
inscription upon his tomb Stone

May 2d 1845

May 2d I left Liverpool at the 9.30 train & rode to Preston & spent the day with Elder Hardy in visiting the Brethren. I took Breakfast with Capt Wilks 136 Victoria St And Dinner with Sister Greer at 101 ~~Victoria~~ Bedford Street. I took tea with Elder John Holsal Taylor North Road I called upon Br Newsome Hendon Road I met with the Council in the evening & spent the night at Capt Wilks with Br Hardy distance of the day 35

3d I took Coach with Br Hardy & rode to Blackburn & called upon Elder John Hartley we soon had an interview with Elder Wm Speakman who went with us through the town we visited their room which they had fitted up & sent for me to come & open it, their seamed to be some misunderstanding between the Preston Singers & the Blackburn Saints But I trust it will be settled amicably, I took tea with Br Hartley ~~that~~ Sister Hartley presented us with a good dish of Cockels Elder Hardy returned to Preston in the evening distance 4 miles I spent the day & night at Br Hartleys

4 " I met with the Saints in Blackburn in their new room this Sunday morning I Preached in the fore part of the day Elder Speakman in the after noon & I again in the evening we had a full house I spent the night at Br John Hartley 2m

5 " I walked in Company with Br Speakman to Whalley at which Place we visited each apartment of the old Abbey the largest one I ever visited it covered several acres of ground & nearly all in ruins except a small portion of it which is inhabited by a few families, it was 900 years old

it was built in A.D. [illegible] distance of the day 42 m

6th [illegible] I wrote 2 letters one to Mr Woodruff one to Br Ward. I walked with Br Spaulding to Stoneyhurst and visited each apartment of the Jesuits College which was the only College of the kind in England, We visited each apartment of the Paintings of Christ upon the cross & under various circumstances in life & the Virgin Mary & many Saints which were splended paintings the Apostles to we visited each apartment of their library which was very extensive, many very ancient writings & parchments we saw Queen Marys Prayer Book & A Copy of St Pauls Epistles 1000 years old we visited their Museum, Studies lodgings Chapels &c, Containings many Curiosities, many figures of Christ on the Cross sculptured out of fine marble some not more than 5 inches in length Cost £ 1700 or $3,500 dollars we visited the Chapel for the boys that they were educating, & also the main Chapel one window in it containing the paintings on it of the Twelve Apostles Cost £2000, or $10,000 dollars. The Candlesticks Crosses organ, & all furniture were very rich.

we visited each apartment of the garden which was splendid all divided in to various apartments by walk formed entirely of the Ewe tree about 4 feet thick 12 feet high & from 4 to 200 feet long as the Care requires in the apartments & as strait & smooth as a plaster'd wall, After visiting each apartment of this noted College we walked to Waddington there visited the Hospitel or Almshouses built and dedicated by Sir Robert Parkar in 1700

May 7th 1845

to the poor Widows of the Parish there was
26 Dwellings & a small garden to each, their
was An aged widow in each appartmant
the younger was 60 years of age & the
oldest was 87 years that appeared quite comfor-
-able. We spent the night with Mr Cotton.
10 miles

17th We walked to Clitheroe then to Chatburn
& walked through the Street that the Apostle
Heber Kimball walked through with his hat off
& blessed the place & fell the spirit of God rest
upon me while walking over the Same road
& called upon Br Wm Hall Sister Hall was
baking oat Cake & Cake & rattle & flung some
down the wall. & then called upon Br John
Chatburn he showed me Jacobs Staff that
grew in his garden it removed from garden
to garden it seldom stayed more than two
years in a place. & called upon Sister Elizabeth
Parkinson the lodging place of the Saints she
weaves 30 yards of Cotton Cloth per day with
a hand loom at 1/2 per 30 yards We next
went to Downham called upon Father
Richard Smithies the noted fisherman
we returned to Chatburn & spent the night
7 miles

18th & went to fishing with Father Richard
Smithies in the river ribble he is 70 years of age
& is considered the greatest fisherman in the coun
-try, He fishes with the fly which is the greatest
art in fishing ever introduced his fish pole or rod
was about 14 feet long something like cane very slend
& delicate his long fine line made of hair & dar Gal
-er was wound around a small brass wheel with
a little crank to it fastend to the but end of the
pole the line then runs through half a dozen brass

May 8th 1845

rings or ilet holes passed a sotible distance
along on the rod to the small end of it one
the end of the fine fishling is fastend sor-
6 artifishal flies about 2 feet apart these
are upon a small bit gut almost as small as
a single hair, 25 or 30 feet of the line is unwond
from the reel at the but of the rod running through
the rings to the point the line is then flung upon
the water the same as though it was tied at
the end of the rod & the flies with a hook conecks
in each & wains down the Stream the trout
instantly take it considering it the natural fly
they are hooked as soon as they strike it if
they are large trout & run they of their
own accord unwind as much line as they want
from the reel at the but of the pole or rod
the fisherman does not pull the fish out
of water on the bank by the pole but warries
the fish in the water with the line untill
he will not struggle than he draws him
up to the shore by the line if he Stands on
the bank or to him of he stands in the wate
he then takes a small hand net with a light
pole 4 or 6 feet puts it under the fish & takes
him very deliberately out of the water; Father
Smithies bought 17 trout & two Chevens in
this way while we were with him, It was
the first time I had seen the fly used in
my life in the way of fishing, it was delight
with it, the rod & line was so light & flung
with such skill & dexterity that the trout
are beguiled & where ever they are are generally
taken the fisherman has flies different for
almost ever month calculated to imitate the
flies that float upon the water at the time

they fish, May 8 1845 flies are made of the feather
of birds some of various Colors the trout will
often take them before the natural fly I was
much gratifyed with this days fishing, we
returned to Chatburn & Sister Parkinson
Cooked the trout for us which made a good
meal we spent the night at Br Parkinson 6m

9th AM I spent the day at Clitheroe at Sister Duckworth
Copying a work from an account of the 5
first Degrees upon Masonery

10th I visited the Clitheroe ~~Conference~~ Castle which
has been a strong hold in its day, I visited various
parts of Clitheroe & spent the night with Br Speakm
at Sister Duckworths 5

11th Sunday O! Clitheroe Conference o'lovely Saints
I met with the Saints in the Capacity of a quarterly
Conference I took a walk in the morning with Br Speakm
man & Sisters Mary Ann. & Mary Douglass towards
Pendle Hill to take the morning air which was
pleasant among the green fields & hedges groves &
on our return we went to Conference
Elder Speakman was called to the preside the
Churches was represented some alterations made
I ordained 1. Elder 2 Priest 3 Teachers & Deacons
I gave some instruction & adjorned until afternoon
Met in the Afternoon I blessed the bread & wine
& it was administered to the Saints after which the
time was taking up by the Brethren & Sisters in bearing
testimony of the work of God & the Power of
God rested upon the Congregation until it melted
us into tears this is the Conference that Br Turnbull
speaks of in his Journal, I never saw a more

lovely people in ... travels in the ... May 12th 1843
are like angels innocent as lambs & like
children I did not wonder Elder Hindley
cried when he left them for I was so
overwhelmed with the spirit & power of God
& simplicity of the people I could scarcely
speak I blessed one lovely child of Br & Sister
Martha Hartley I kissed it when I gave it to its
Mother many were in tears many bore their
testimony of the work of God & others desired
it if their had been time it was truly an interesting
time, we adjourned ~~until~~ untill Coolcy. met
according to adjournment & I Preached to the
People during the evening I had a good time
I cannot express my feelings while among this
People, the hard shake of the hand accompanied
by the flowing tears bespoke the feelings of the
heart as I parted with them at the dismissal
of the meeting I spent the night at Sister
Beckworth's I had a severe cold & pain in the
head

12th I parted with the lovely Saints in Clitheroe
took Coach rode to Blackburn from thence To
Preston where I had the happy privilege of
meeting with Elders Holmes & Hardy I
met the Saints in Preston & Preached to a
full house was followed by Elder Holmes, I spoke
from the CII Psalm we had a good time, I
spent the night with Elders Holmes & Hardy
at Capt Wilks. I had a severe Cold & pain
in the head during the night — Distance 2 ½
This being the Whitson week all business
was suspended & the people in the streets having
a Holly day & at night their was so many drunk
in the street & on the side walk that it was
with difficulty for a sober man to go along without

being well again — May 13th 1845

13 ⁞ ‖ returned to Liverpool on the railroad & received 3 letters one from F. D. Ross one from Dan Jones & one from Br Sheets, ‖ also received one Paper from Nauvoo, ‖ returned to my family & found them well was glad to get home again

14th ⁞ ‖ received 2 letters one from G. A. Smith & one from Br W Dearden ‖ wrote 3 letters one to Br Thomas Smith of Bath & suspended him from his office, one to the Bath Saints & one to another Brother

15th ⁞ ‖ wrote a letter to Br Stratton requesting him to return & take charge of the Bath Conference ‖ obtained 3 Prophets from N V all bearing good News A letter came from Nauvoo to Br Clark we sent it to him with his Papers

⁞ ‖ left my family & friends in Liverpool & took the Steemer Victoria for Carlisle at 4 oclock in the afternoon as soon as we went out of the dock ‖ discovered the boat was newly Painted so that one could not sit down in any place from the Stem to the Stern of the boat without carrying the paint with him the whole bigness of the place he sat in or touched and as the sea begs to be rough ‖ found it necessary to get some place to lie down & as the last & only resort ‖ paid 2/ shillings for the use of a bunk among the Sailors in the fore Castle over the bow for the night. ‖ went below to take my bed among the Sailors which was a small confined place

May 15th 1846

|| was sodden, one below than || was enveloped in a Stench the most Horrid of any thing || ever experienced it arose from the Cargo which consisted of Guano a kind of dung dug out of the earth brought to this Country to put on to land it is supposed to have originally been birds dung but the worst die put || ever saw was pleasant in comparrison to this Stench, || lay down but my Stomach was immediately so filled with the Stench that it made me as sick as Death || immediately commenced vomiting which continued for five hours at times, || gaged upon an empty Stomach untill || strained myself to such a degree that blood ran out of my nose almost a stream, || suffered much through the night + the Sailors smoked their pipes + filled the hole with tobacco smoke though this was nacious to me it was much better than the stink that arose from the Cargo, And in addition to this the seas were breaking fore & aft over the boat + the boat pitching badly this with breathing the sent of the guano + tobacco smoke made me vomit to that degree that my sufferings were great + || thought it the most horrid night || ever spent on the water || in the morning || crawled out into the air on deck but fell very weak + feeble could scarcely walk Distance to Port Carlisle 120 miles

16th We arived at Port Carlisle at 9 oclock crossed the ferry took canal boat rode to Carlisle || there met with Elders Allen + Hall who accompanied me to Mrs Elizabeth Forrestons No 4 Russel street Butcher Gate Carlisle || got some refreshment + lay down several hours but was weak + sick to my Stomach Distance 16 miles

May 7th 1845

17th ∥ ∥ wrote 2 letters one to Thomas Ward one to Mrs Woodruff. ∥ had an interview with Elder Willis Light & took a walk with him & Br Allen through the town of Carlisle it was anciently walled in with a high strong wall most of it was taken down in building the city we walked upon some portion of the walls that was standing we visited the old St Marys Church & Abbey about eleven hundred years of age Portions of the Church was the old ancient building itself while the remainder had been repaired, we also visited the Carlisle Castle, which was interesting & gave us a fair view of the Surrounding country Among other things we visited the valuable Painting at Mr. Charles Thurnum Stationers Shop executed by Edward Ranciér which presents A Blacksmith in the act of shoeing a bay horse with a Donkey by his side and dog sitting upon the floor with his tool box Anvil tools &c scattered about it is considerd the best painting known in existance, it so near resembals life that one could hardly believe it to be painting — £5000, five thousand pounds have frequently been offered for it & refused, it could scarcely be bought for money they sell the engraving for £5. pounds each it is supposed that no Artist living could draw such a painting except Rancier ∥ returned to Br Bells & spent some time in writing.

∥ In the evening ∥ met in Council with the officers & some of the other members in a dirty weavers shop ∥ addressed them for about an hour & had a good time, ∥ had to teach them principle ∥ spent the night at Br Bells distance of the day 5 mile

May 18th

The Carlisle Conference

May 18th 1845

met for the first time in about four years on this 18th Day of May 1845 Sunday morning at 10 oclock in the Rechabites lodge room, Castle Street Carlisle

As it was something of a special Conference Elder Woodruff was called to the Chair and Joseph Mayfield Clerk

Their being present 1. of the Twelve Elders, 9 Priest, 3 Teachers & 2 Deacons.

The representation of the Branches was then Called for which was as follows

		E	P	T	D
Carlisle	Rep John Barker	174	III	4 = 6	3 2
Brampton	" John Harding	2	4 =	2 = 2	1
Alston	" Joseph Mayfield	23 =	3 =	3 = 1	
New Castle	By Letter	24 =	1 -	4 - 2	
Sunderland	Elder Hunt	7 =	1 -	2	
Dunfries	3 River Green	2 =	5		
		165 =	11 =	17 = 7 = 2	

John Barker surrendered the Presidency of the Carlisle branch & Elder Robert Stoddart Appointed in his Stead as the president of that branch. The Conference was addressed upon the order & goverment of the Church of Jesus Christ by the President, which Closed the meeting in the forenoon. Met in the Afternoon Sacrament was administered the time was then taken up by the members of the Church & we had a good time the spirit of the Lord was with us. We met again in the evening, And a Crouded house was addressed by the President upon the origen, rise & progress of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, which closed the Conference & business of the day

W. Woodruff President
Joseph Mayfield Clerk

19th I walked with Br Allen & Walker 10 miles
to a Creek to fishing trout & salmon with the
fly they Caught three in about 5 minutes when
an officer Came & informed them it was against
the law & if they Continued to fish they would
be under £5. pounds fine So we all left the
ground & returned home & got our walk for
our pains & three small salmon fry ie young
salmon weigh about one ounce each we had
them fryed for our dinner & I eat 2 of them
we then walked back to Carlise & I was
weary & spent the night at Br Bells 20 miles

20th → I had a very sick day with a diarrhea
& sickness of the stomach I was abed most
of the day I had an appointment in the evening
for Preaching was not able to attend Elder
Hall Preached 3 offered themselves for
Baptism

21st I parted with the Saints at Carlisle &
in Company with Elders Allen & Hall
returned to Liverpool by water on board of
the Steamer Victoria it had on board hoo
sheep some horses & Cattle which Covered
the deck nearly allover notwithstanding
the boat was Crouded the Sailors found a spot
large enough to fight on about a dozen got
at it which left many bloody noses & sore
heads we had a very good passage I was not
sick I arived home at my house in Liverpool
about midnight & spent the night with my family

distance
136 miles

May 22 [illegible] I received three letters 1843
wrote 4 letters one to H. Clark W. Holmes & Harris
& a woman enquiring about her son 4

23 [illegible] I wrote 6 letters to H.C. Kimball
G.A. Smith J.M. Grant, E.H.
Davis & John Banks I sent the American
Letters by a Friend going to Philadelphia
4

24th [illegible] I wrote a letter to Br Dwight Webster
which I forwarded with the other American
Letters This 4th day morning at 6 oclock the last 4 stone
was laid on the Temple of the Lord in Nauvoo with shouts
of grace unto it Glory to God in the Highest the Lord finished
his work in the 4th day & [illegible] the Saints
25th Sunday I went over the water to
Cheshire to meet with the Small branch
of the Church in that Place & administered
the Sacrament in the afternoon & Preached
in the evening & had a good time with
the Saints & returned home distance 12

26 [illegible] I received one letter & one Prophet
4

27 I wrote a piece for the Star headed
A short tour through the Clitheroe Burlis
Conferences
4

28th I spent the day at the office 4

29th [illegible] I received 4 letters one from
Holmes Clark Davis & Charles Miller
I wrote 2 letters one to Holmes one to
Davis. In the evening I went to the seashore
with Elder Stratton to Baptize, on the way
we saw a man run over a child with a waggon
their was 500 people gathered around it
in as many minutes they thought the child

was killed but it soon revived the man
was taken up by the police, & fined for
being drunk & Carelessness, When we arived
at the water the tide was out we got three
Cars to take the Candidates down into the water
and Elder Stratton went down into the sea
and baptised 12 persons we had a plesant
and interesting time many of the Saints was
present & members of the world, & the whole
Company left the beach singing by the way
I took supper with Br Hall & distributed him

30th I went in company with Elder Stratton
to take a walk we walked through Every apartment
of Princes Park fitted up in a very neat &
expensive style with almost every description
of shrubery & flowers with a pond of water
in the Centre containing a variety of fish &
some Swans their is a Chiness bridge over
the water & A small wooden house with
a harbor under it for small boats I portion
of the garden I is entirly shut up from the
Public untill her Majesty Queen Victoria shall
walk through it, we had a fair view of it
in our walks it was decorated with Sharp Stones
set up in end like mounds intersected with
flowers, we left this plesant walk & returned
home through the Semetry the place of burial
the dead, which was through a deep valley all
decorated with flours & shrubery the tomb
in the side of the mountain were dug out of the
Solid rock, After returning to the City I took
tea at Br Coles & attended Council with the
officers of the Liverpool Branch & had a good time
distance 10 m

May 31st 1843

31st I walked out with Mrs Woodruff & done some shoping & went to the office
½ m

June 1st Sunday I preached to the Saints in the morning, in Liverpool Confirmed 12 in the afternoon, And blessed 2 children & administered to 2 that was sick & Preached in the evening to a large Congregation Called & spent a little time at Br Hibbets & returned home
6 m

2d [:] I recieved 2 letters one from Cousin Betsey Cossett one from Elder Leonard Hardy & two Prophets one Neighbor-ones they all brought good news of the work of God & from my fathers family
½

3d [:] I recieved 2 letters & wrote 2 spent most of the time at the office
½ m

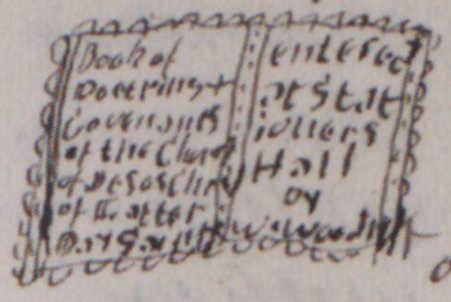
4th [:] I rote a letter to Mr. Holmes & recieved one from him
½ m

5th I spent the day in making preperation to leave my family for London with the Copy right of the Book of Doctrins & Covenants to get it secured in the Stationers Hall London
½

6th I parted with my family took railroad & went to London via Birmingham I was 16 hours in the Cars & travelled from Liverpool to London 217 miles arived there at 10 oclk at night quite weary with my Journey I spent the night with Br Davis at Br Joiners 10 Thornhill street Pentonville London 220 miles

43

June 7th AD 1844 June 7th 1845



I recieved a copy of a letter written by John Greenhow to his Father in England Stating that he was Sterreotyping the Doctrins & Covenants of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints at an expens of $300. Dollars was to be in England about the first of May should strike of a few Copies & secure the Copy right & deprive us the privilage of printing them this was to be kept a secret from me or any of the Church but through the mercy of God it fell into my hands & as I was the owner lawful Proprietor or agent for the Church I immediately employed a printer & Printed three thousand Copies And I this Day secured the Copy-right in my own name at the Stationers Hall in London Carryed one Copy according to Law to the British Museum & got my reciept for it, I walked through a number of the Streets in London that I had walked through in 1840 & 41 with Elder Kimball & G A Smith; I returned to No 10 Thornhill Pentonville & wrote three Letters one to Mrs Woodruff one to Thomas Ward & one to Mr Holmes I spent the night with Br Davis 6 m

I had an interview in the evening with James Alban I found him filled with a bad spirit, he was indeed an accuser of the brethren hardly any one escaped his malice I wrote a letter to Cousin Betsey Cossett in answer to her long letter

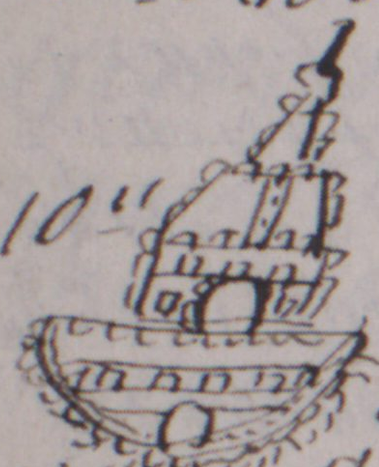
I met with the Saints in London & Preached in the morning Commened with the Saints in the afternoon & heard their testimony I again Preached in the evening to a large Congregation upon the rise & progress of the Church Death of the Prophets &c I had a good time throughout the day I dined with Br Cooper he is an Elder I saw Sister his mother the old lady & all was glad to see me She spoke about old times spent my time at night at Br Joiners with Br Davis 5 m

9 m → I went to Br James Albani & took Dinner & remained with him untill 4 oclock He told me a long Yarn about all the troubles he had been through since he had been in the Church his being cut off

+6

June 10th 1845

I took tea with Br Benjamin Lyon & his Children three Daughters & one Son, his Son Benjamin Died about three months Since, those I spent the evening with were all in the Church & made many inquiries concerning their father who had lived with me in Nauvoo. I returned home & spent the night



10th I took one of my long London rambles to day I arose at 5 oclock took a walk of about one mile to take the morning air it was a hot clear morning on my return I found Sister Susannah & Son Johnnah with her little boy had called in her morning walk to see us she inquired about her Fathers family & Saints in Nauvoo seemed very anxious to get there. before she left I laid my hands upon her head & left a blessing with her I walked with her on her return home about a mile she sent her respects to Mrs Woodruff enquired about Mrs Kimball & G.A. Smith as she was formerly acquainted with them. I returned home & took breakfast & then I in Company with Br Davis. we walked through the City to Br Coopers in St Lukes City Road & took a omnibus with him we then walked to the Monument at the end of London Bridge from there to the Tower Called upon Br Story who went with us through the Tower we visited that Part that was birt town containing the Armery their was fourteen hundred thousand Stand of small arms burned. the old mortars Cannon &c was strung along in a yard that was saved from the fire some of them was partially melted by the fire we visited the New armery got up as a kind of make shift only about 7000. stand put up After visiting the tower & dining with Br Story we went through the Thames Tunnel from thence we took tea with Mr Booth who had been to Nauvoo & worked with Elder Turley we then called upon Mrs Osgood living at Borough London Br Turleys wifes Sister found them all well we then Crossed London Bridge took a stroll

line through the City to to Whore I Stopped at Deuterville
& spent the night It was a hot Sultry Day, & I got
foot sore & was very weary when I retired to bed
the whole Distance that I walked in the City of London
this day was about 16 miles

Sun 14 I wrote a letter to Mr Woodruff

15th I in company with Elder Davis & Br Crump
I visited the British Museum I found many alterations
had taken place since I was there in 1840, I took
Dinner & tea with Brother Henry Crump No 1.
Fletcher row vineyard walk Clerkenwell, He is
a Jeweller & will make me a fingering according
to order I returned home & spent the night - 6 m

16th I received 2 letters one from Mr Woodruff
one from Sister Sangiovanni. I wrote a letter to
Mrs Woodruff. I dined with Br Wm Booth &
his wife Sarah Booth & Sister Mary Ann Pitchell
& Elder Davis at 14 Hunt Street Borough. After
Dining we walked out to visit the City. We visited
the Queens Bench Prison for ~~Creditors~~ Debtors
we next passed around the Lambeth Bedlam -
saw numbers of the Lunatics Standing at the
windows as we passed along we visited the new
Catholic Cathedral which is a splendid edifice
I returned to Brother Booths & took tea, then
went to attend a Council of the Saints where
the case of Elder Albom was tried for rejecting
Council was found guilty his case was laid over
for a week before the vote of the Church was
taken to give him a chance to confess his fault if
he saw proper After this case was closed during
which time several uneasy spirits showed themselves
I addressed the Saints for a few moments in the
power of God & the Priesthood & rebuked those who
would not harken to Council 4 miles

June 13th 1845

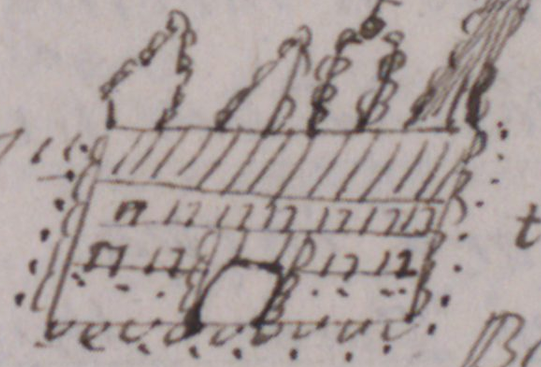
13th ☿ I wrote a letter to Mrs Woodruff
we had a visit from Mrs Sangiovanna & her
little boy a little time in the morning walk,
Brother Francis Belany measured my foot for
a pair of Boots. I twas a hot day we dined
with Br John Tater Sheib No 9 Frederick St
Regents Park took tea with Brother Flanders
No 60 Tottenham Court road

14th (the) Elder Elisha H. Davis received a letter
from his Father from Montrose which was
received with much Joy. we walked to Br-
in street and dined
after Dinner we walked through each depart-
ment of the Whitehead Brewery it was a large
establishment I saw the Process of making
Porter & ale through all its operations they
manufactur 1000 barrels of Porter each day of the
year & 100 Barrels of Ale they have 35 Set vats
in the Shape of hogshead that will hold one
thousand barrels each making 34000 barrels
they have Seller room for 35000 barrels more
so that can store away 75000 barrels of
Porter or ale they have two Steam engines
carrying on the establishment of 25 horse power
each after visiting each portion of this
establishment I returned to Br Joiners &
spent the night — distance of the day 5 mile

15th Sunday I preached in the morning to the
Church in London I had a good time in the
afternoon I Commened with the Saints they
occupied the time in bearing their testimony to the
things of God. In the evening I Preached to a large
assembly of Saints & Sinners from Luke 21 ch I
felt the spirit of the Subject & had a good time Smiles

16th June 1845 I wrote a letter to Mrs Woodruff after a long mornings walk. A man & his wife called to be baptized He was Br to James Parsons of Nauvoo who has lately come to this Country obtained some £300 pounds in money taken a young girl from away with her not intending to return to his wife in Nauvoo for this Crime we have Cut him off from the Church. I took Dinner with Br Crump & returned home where 2 letters for me one from President Brigham Young of Nauvoo & the other from Mrs Woodruff of Liverpool both of which I was glad to obtain. I wrote one in return to Mrs Woodruff & she sent me some of the Hair of Joseph Smith & the whole of the Smith Family & the quorum of the Twelve to put into a finger ring

6 mile



17th I had another long ramble today through London I called upon Br Henry Crump No. 1 Fletcher row Vineyard Walk Clarkenwell from there to the Temple Bar then to the National Gallery went all through it then returned home & took dinner found some friends who had called to take a walk with us to show us the City among whome was Sister Mary Ann Mitchell an intimate friend of Sister Sangiovanni the father & Mother Come to spend the evening after dining we walked through each apartments of the Pantheon containing a large Number of the most Splendid Paintings, also all kinds of Fancy articles for sale we next went through the Soho Bazaar; Also Gothic Arcade Also through each apartment of the National Gallery again, & around the Trafalgar Square & then home again, took tea Blessed Mary Ann Mitchell

and Br Wm Booth & Sister 18th & 19th from
with Br Booth to the Borough then return
took to Br Nobles & retired to rest
quite weary the whole distance of the
day

20 miles

19th We had a visit a few moments
this morning from Sister Sangiovanni
She brought us a regular Swiss Johnny cake
made out of American Indian Corn meal
for our breakfast, gave me a new Stock,
& Mrs Woodruff A, silk work bag made out
of a dress of hers, Sister Mary Ann Whitehall
made Susan A present of a box of toys
Welch Gordon took Steamer rode to Woolwich
met with the Saints in the evening for a meeting
had a cold time indeed their appeared but little
of the Spirit of the work of the Lord in the
place we Spent the night with Br Turner Hymn
~~After writing the following Acrostic~~

Acrostic

More precious than gold or the pearl of the East
Are the virtues and beauties that adorn thy mind
Round thee all noble spirits share in that richest feast
Your melodious voice imparts from richer gifts Divine
Adorned is thy Soul with gems that Angels Love
No power shall take thy Crown that's secure above
Noble has been thy aim through all thy deeds of life

May thy future path be marked by Gods own hand
Inspired by Eternal truth let peace & Joy surround thy brow
Tread in the Holy Courts of God in Zion's Chosen land
Celestial love shall through thy Sacred Bosom flow
Heavens highest blessings are in Store for thee
Eternity shall lift the veil and point to thy domain
Live then O! Noble Lady for those gifts so free
Lift up thy head in glory with Kindred spirits reign

June 19th 1845

19th ☉ ☽ This was also an interesting day to me in gratifying the sight of the eye we went on to the woolwich perade ground the morning was plesant, The field was green presenting the appearance of one of our Illinois Parties A ridgment of foot soldiers was on perade one of Cavelry one of Artillery several bands of music, The Artillery showed much dexterity in the use of the Cannon taking to pces their Carriages & putting them together, they were to fire shot & shells in the Afternoon at a mark but we did not stay, We visited the woolwich military rotunda which was interesting in the highest degree, It contained arms & instruments of war from almost every nation under And a model and representation of nearly all forts fortifications battle grounds Bridges, Ships of war; Armament guns cannons mortars moving of Artillery & Baggage waggons from ten to twenty five horses attached to each, some of the most conspicuous presentations was Gibraltar Quebeck Battle of water-loo & many others which give a good likeness of the water rocks buildings forts &c After leaveing this place we walked to Greenwich passed a large Company who had pitched their tents to play a game of wicket ball upon a high bet. we went through the Greenwich Park containing a large number of Chesnut trees & other shrubery there was a large num of Deer in the Park the bucks horns were growing out in the velvet, — we stoped & dined with Br Wilson we then took Cars rode to London or the borough called upon Br Wm Booth & took to Sister Mary Ann Mitchell accompanied her Mother who has been totally blind for 2 years to meeting with us we had a Church meeting, Elder Albon was present who had a trial the week before Address of the meeting for about an hour upon principle It was very plain concerning the case of Br Albon At the close it nominated Br Henry Crump to the

office of an Elder which June 20th 1845
was carried when
I closed the case of Br Alton was again brought
up for a settlement After some remarks from
Br Davis Elder Alton got up with a heart full
of evil envy & accusation Acknowledge that what
was brought against him was true & he should
continue on his course preaching baptizing &
ordaining his own way A vote was taken and he
was cut off from the Church once more making
the second time he has been cut off from the
Church. when this was done An evil spirit arose
in the hearts of some of the Priests upon another
subject which I was obliged to reprove & put
down though it had a tendency to do good in
the end & purge evil out of the hearts of men
our meeting held untill near midnight — it was
rather of a stormy meeting taking it all together
during of the day 15 miles
on my return home I received a letter from
Mrs Woodruff —

20 ☉ ♌ I received a letter to day from Bro
Ward containing the first No of the 6th vol of
the Star. I wrote 2 letters one to Bro Hedlock &
Ward & one to Mrs Woodruff I attended meeting
in the evening with the Saints during the afternoon
I Baptized 2 persons in the Aqueduct both it was
Br & Sister Parsons Smiley

21st ♌ I wrote a letter to Br Crook of Birmingham No 6 Court Lower Wilson Street Birmingham
I went to Br Crumps & dined, After which
I returned home & spent the evening, Br
Davis went over the river to Br Wm Booths I went
made arrangements with Br Henry Crump for two
finger rings one for myself & the other for Mrs Woodruff

June 22d
Sunday I met with the Saints for the 1st time on June 22nd 1845
the occasion of preaching to them while on this
visit to London I Preached in the morning
after assisting Br Davis in baptizing 2 persons
we had quite a full attendance, I dined with
Br David Shorton, we Administered the Sacrament
in the Afternoon, & I Ordained Br Henry Grump
to the office of an Elder & Confirmed 4 persons &
blessed 2 Children Administered to 10 sick persons
some portion of the time was occupied by the
brethren & Sisters in bearing testimony & we had a
good meeting. As the City had been placarded
during the week saying that Mr Woodruff
would preach a funeral sermon upon the death
of the Prophet & Patriarch Joseph & Hiram Smith
who were murdered for their religion in Carthage
Illinois on the 27th of June 1844. Services to
commence at ½ past 6 o'clock in the evening at an early
hour the people began to gather; And the house
was soon filled with a large respectable congregation
I took for my text the XVI. Ch Rev 3 to 7 verses I treated
upon the life and Character of those men the origen
rise & Progress of the Church the Administering of
the Angel of God unto them their Persecution &
martyrdom the Spirit of God rested upon me and
I deeply felt the weit of the subject the house
was almost as Still as the house of Death the strictest
attention was paid And a good impression seemed
to be made upon the minds of the people At the
close of the meeting a Collection was taken up &
about five was taken in all, At the close of
the meeting I felt satisfied with the labours
of the day & felt thankful for the privilege
of bearing my testimony before about three hundred
Saints and many respectable Citizens in the City

of London when June 22nd 1845 I left back to 1840 & remem-
-ber the time when I first brought the gospel to London
in Company with Elders Kimball & G. A. Smith & we
walked the Streets of London for about 30 Days
before we baptized a Soul and after about six months
labour we established a branch of about 40 members
& the work from that time untill the Present had
slowly progressed through all difficulty untill the
light was growing brighter & brighter & a prospect
of many Souls being brought into the kingdom of God

23 [illegible] I received 2 letters one from Bro
Woodruff & one from B. Hedlock I wrote
2 letters one to Bro Woodruff & the other to
Br Hedlock. Sisters Eliza (Coffin) Emms, Elizabeth
Daniels, Deborah Seammel & several others raised
a subscription of about one pound to get me a good
wescoat, So I started this morning at 5 oclock & walk
5 miles to Br Gaudent to buy of him a peace of
black silk velvet as he manufactured the article he
took me to the master of the Shop who showed
me the best peace he had which was in the Room &
I had to wait for some of it to be wove in order
to get enough for a pattern Sister Deborah Seammel
Cut & made it for me after returning home from
this place we called & dined with a brothers &
then went into the borough & called upon Br
Wm Booth & spent the Afternoon & took tea
with a number of the Saints, Sister Booth was
totally blind & had been for two years which is a great
trial to her & the family we walked out in the evening &
attended a London Singing School After which I
returned home with Br Davis being quite weary &
spent the night whole distance of the day on the
pavements in London in a new pair of Boots cost £1-3
which left me sore feet at night 25 miles

24th ‖ I wrote a letter June 24th 1843 to Br & Sistar Hiram Clark & agreed to attend a quarterly Conference on Sonday the 29th ‖ I spent most of the day at home writing ‖ In the Afternoon the man at the house Curse & swore & quarrelled badly with his wife & Children & most abused his wife with language that was disgraceful ‖ I spent most of the day in writing in the evening in Company with Br & Sistar Booth & Br Davis ‖ visited the

BAZAAR BAKER-ST. PORTMAN SQUARE.

Biographical and descriptive Sketches of the Destinguished Characters which Compose the UNRIVALLED EXHIBITION of MADAME TUSSAUD AND SONS.

Madame Tussaud And Sons have the the Gratification to possess the Coronation robes of George the Fourth and the Emperor Napoleons a most extraordinary sight to be under one roof with an endless variety of relics of every description which would fatigue the reader to enumerate

I have never in my travels seen any thing that could begin to Compare with the exhibition above spoken of ‖ purchased on entering a book giving a description of the Contents of each room the Cost of fitting up this exhibition must amount to Millions of Dollars, in this exhibtion could be seen the exact appearance of the Crowning of the Queen of England & her Courts at various times & the Kings & Queens of England for Centuris

& the Kings and Emperors of Europe, Celebrated
Poets Orators & Lords of the earth among which
stood General Washington in his dress of State
& Byron Shakespear Voltair, Luther, Calvin, Knox
Wesley & most of them found among the group
& what makes the scenary interesting is the
identical Coronation robes with all their diamonds
Stars precious Stones & costly array which they wore
in life are there, The sleeping beauty of France
with her jewels jems, necklace of brilliants round
her while her bosom heaves with breath while asleep
looks as natural as life Napoleon under almost
every Circumstance of life is there represented the
Identical Carriage with all its Convenience for
sleeping, writing, Deposit for money that he
rode in at the battle of Waterloo is there & the
bed he died upon at St Helena, with his dressing
Case gold snuff box, knives pens pencils, & all
small articles that he used about him their
is nothing fictitious but real except the
personages being of wax figures & their expression
countenances looking so much like life
& than some of them moving by clockwork
that one would naturally suppose they were
living beings, The following is merely an extract of some of the characters & names that are to be seen.

FIRST GROUP in honor of her Majesty &
the Duke of Wellington

1st Her Majesty Victoria dressed in a full court Costume
2d Prince Albert of Saxe Coburg in a field marshal's Uniform
3d His Grace the Duke of Wellington uniform of a British (General)
4th Nicholas I. Emperor of Russia. uniform of a Guards
5 Archbishop of Canterbury in robes worn on at the Coronation
6 H.R.H. The Duchess of Kent in full Coronation Robe
7th Frederick William IV. Present King of Prussia

8th The Queen Dowager in a Court Dress
9th Espartero late regent of Spain uniform Spanish General
10th Louis Phillippe King of the French in the Costume of the national worn by himself
11th Comodore Napier As an Admiral.
12 Lord John Russel
13th Mahomet Ali in a Turkish Costume
14 CharlesXIV King of Sweeden and Norway uniform of the Swedish Guard
15th The Marquis of Anglesea uniform of a Hussar
16 Sir Robert Peel Bart.
17 Lord Hill Late Commander-in Chief in the uniform of an English General
18th Marquis of Wellesley brother to the duke of wellington in the cloths & orders worn by him at the Court of George the IV.
19th Lord Palmerston
20th H.R.H. The Late Princess Augusta in the Actual dress she wore at the Coronation of Queen Victoria

SECOND GROUP

21st His Majesty George the IV The figure of his Majesty wearing the orders of the Garter Bath and Guelph was modelled from life; the Robe Complete in every respect worn by his Majesty was that used in the Procession to West minister Abbey And measured seven yards long by three wide, it was borne by nine eldest Sons of Peers. The robe placed on your extream right, under the looking glass, was used at the opening of Parliament that on your left similarly placed was the purple or imperial Robe, used on his Magesty's return from the Abbey. The three robes contain five hundred & sixty seven feet of

velvet and embroidery and with the ermine
lining Cost £14.000 or $90.000 dollars.
Howes Crowned 14th July 1821 Died in the 6th year of
his age. & on the 10 of his reign on the 26th June 1830
22d George I. In the robes of the order of the Thistle
23d His Majesty George III. In the robes of St Patricks
24th Princess Charlotte of Wales dressed in a full Court
25th H R H the late Duke of Kent in the Costume
Robes and habit of the order of the bath wearing all
the Royal orders
26th Leopold I. King of Belgium in the full habit of
the garter taken from life in 1817
27 Her Majesty the late Queen Charlotte in a full
Court dress of her period wearing the hoop &c
28 H R H The Duke of Cambridge in a full field
marshall uniform with the Coronation robe
& with all the Royal Collars
29th George II. In the full robes of the garter as
worn at that Period with the ancient Collar
30th H R H. The late Duke of York in the full robes
of the garter wearing various Royal orders
31 His late Majesty William IV. In the magnificent
Coat worn by himself as Lord High Admiral of England
32 His Majesty King of Hanover in a full field Marshalls
uniform with the robes of the bath Collars &c
33 Queen Caroline in a court dress of the period
34 H R H. The late Duke of Sussex in a suit of cloth
worn by himself as Colonel of the City Artillery
wearing the mantle he wore at the Coronation of Queen
Victoria

THIRD GROUP

Representing the Coronation of her most Gracious
Majesty Queen Victoria. Her Majesty dressed in her
royal robes is seated on the Throne having on her head
the imperial Crown & in her hands the Sceptre & orb
Near the Queen the Archbishop of Canterbury is impl-
oring a blessing supported by the Archbishop of York

And the Lord Bishop of London. The throne is the Identical one under which George IV. received the Allied Sovreigns. all the figures are dressed in Strict accordance with the regulation at the Coronation

35 Her Most Gracious Majesty Victoria
36 Lord Melbourn in the robes of a Peer
37 Arch Bishop of York in robes worn only at the Coronation
38 Duke of Newcastle In a Peers Robes & Uniform of Lord Lieutenant wearing the Collar of the Garter
39 Marquis of Londonderry uniform of the 4th Hussars
40 Marquis of Normanby in the robes of a peer and a Knight of the order of St Patrick
41. Bishop of London in a bishops full dress
42 Earl Grey in a Peers Robes and Coat of a minister
43 Duke of Sotherland
44 Duke of Devonshire Court Diplomatic Dress
45 Lord Eyldhurst in the robes of a peer
46 Lord Viscount Nelson in the uniform of an Admiral
47 Right Honorable George Canning

FOURTH GROUP

Representing the most Celebrated Characters of the Waterloo including the members of the Holy Alliance

Description= The figure pointing to the Eagle represents Boonaparte Immediately behind him, Marshal Ney & next to the Pedestal is Murat the late King of Naples behind them stand Prince Talleyrand & Duc de Richelieu the favourite Mameluke. The figure seated is intended for the Emperor of Austria; behind him next to the Pedestal the King of Prussia and the Brave Blucher, with Alexander Emperor of Russia offering

on behalf of the Allied monarchs the Kingdom of France. The intention of the Group is to show at one view the Principal actors in a war which can never have a parallel; to give to give effect to which the Allied Monarchs are supposed to be offering to Napoleon the kingdom of France as it was under Louis XIV. (an historical fact) which he refuses preferring to risk the chance of war against Europe in arms rather that give up his pretentions to Universal dominion. Napoleon grasping that sword which opened the road to the highest pinnacle of renown points to his favourite Eagle, and determines never to submit but to fulfill his destiny The Eagle surmounting the whole was presented by Napoleon to his Imperial Guard and was taken at Waterloo by the Prussians under Von Bulow

4th Emperor of Austria & King of Hungary in the uniform of the Austrian Guard

49 Alexander late Emperor of Russia do. do. do.

50 Frederick William III. King of Prussia do. do. do.

51. Field Marshall von Blucher in the uniform of the Prussian Guard

52 Napoleon Bonaparte in the Uniform of a ~~Cuirassier~~ Chasseur of the Guard with the star of the Legion of Honour (taken from life in the year 1815 He was born 15 day of Aug 1769 died on the 5th May 1821

53 Murat King of Naples

54 Prince Talleyrand in his usual dress

55 Marshall Ney Prince De La Moscowa

56 A Favorite Mameluke of Napoleons who saved his his life in Egypt

57 Portrait Model of his Royal Highness prince of Wales

57 H W H The Prince of Wales & Princes Royal in their splendid Col the same of the original at the Palace

Fifth or Armour Group

Interesting Group of Historical Characters in magnificent suits of Armour with the Bodge of the Garter — Period 1649 ***

Cromwell is supposed to communicate to the unfortunate Charles his scathe worn by Charles I: His magnificent suit of Chevalier Armour with the bodge of the Garter Period 1649

59 Oliver Cromwell in his forcing dress. born April 1st 1594 Died Sept 3 1658

60 Charles I: in a suit of Chevalier Armour with the bodge of the garter

61 Wolsey in the dress of A Cardinal

SIXTH GROUP

[62] Joan of Arc As represented at Versailles

63 Henry IV of France in a Suit of Chevalier Armour with the bodge of the Holy Ghost He granted toleration to the Protestants was assassinated by Ravillac May 14 1610

64 Francis I. of France in a dress of the time with the Badge of the virgin

SEVENTH GROUP

The unfortunate Mary Queen of Scots
as proved by John Knox

This Group is intended to represent at one view the celebrated characters of the 16th Century to give effect to which John Knox is supposed to be insulting the Queen (an historical fact) which she bore with great resignation. Next Queen Mary is Stands Henry the VIII and his daughter Queen Elizabeth behind stohn Knox are figures of the great reformers Luther and Calvin

65 Mary Queen of Scotts the Costume copied from an original picture

66 King Henry the Eighth in the Costume of Francis I. He was the Hardest hearted villain and the most consummate wretch that ever sat on a throne. lived to the age of 55 reigned 37 years during which he sacrificed the lives of thousands He had six wives two of whome were beheaded

67 Queen Elizabeth from a picture at Hampton Court Palace by Holbein

68 John Knox dostume of the day

69 John Calvin in a clerical Dress

70 Martin Luther the costume from an original Statue

71 James II. in a military Dress of 1685

72 William III. in a military Dress of the Period

THE Standing on a Pedestal between Pitt
73 Rt. Hon William Pitt As a Master of Arts & Fox
74 Rt. Hon C. J. Fox As a Master of Arts

75 Earl Eldon Taken in 1833
76 Joseph Hoding Esq taken from life in
77 Daniel O Connell Esqr (1836
78 Lord Brougham
79 Sir Francis Burdett
80 Earl of Leicester
81 Earl Spencer
82 Lord Durham taken from life
83 Lord Byron taken from A Bust
84 Sir Wm Scott taken from life in
Edinburgh in 1824 by Madame Vestris
85 George Washington dressed as the
President of America taken from
A bust executed from life this person
age bespoke as much dignity as any
member of the Group
86 William Cobbett in the Stile of Dress
usually worn by him
87 Richard Cobden Esqr

Louis the sixteenth his queen and the children
88 Louis the Sixteenth of France
Costume of the Saint Esprit
89 Maria Antionette Queen of Louis XVI
90 The Dauphin in the dress usually worn at the
91 The Duchess Dangouleme Period
92 Voltaire Ancient Costume taken from
life two months before his death
93 A Coquett in the dress usually worn
by ladies at the period

94 Madam Saint Amaranthe (or sleeping beauty)
95 The Artist - taken by himself
96 The Rev John Wesley A.M. & Doctor of Arts
97 Rev John Clows A.M.
98 Baron Swedenborg Costume Semstress
99 Shakespeare 100 J.P. Kimball Lt. S.N.
100 Ellis's Sidons in the character of Queen Catherine
101 Ellis's Sidons in the character of Polypry
102 Mr. Elliston in the Character of Polypry
103 The very Rev Theobald Mathew usually called father Mathew
104 Madame Malibran De Beriot
105 Paganini
106 Mr. Post - the Chartist - Preston
107 Commissioner Wain and his favourite Consert
108 An Infant found on the River Seine
109 An Infant - represents Son of Madame Vassout
110 Charles Stratton known as General Tom Thumb
He weighed at his birth nine lbs
and 23 is now 14 years of age his present
weight is but 15 lbs

RELICS OF THE EMPEROR NAPOLEON

101 The celebrated Camp bed used by the Emperor Napoleon 7 years at St Helena, with the original mattress and pillow on which he died, and on which he is represented lying in state in his Chasseurs uniform covered with the identical cloak He wore at Marengo and prized so highly that he expressly left it by will to his son the king of Rome on it he lay in soldiers glory and it served as his pall to the grave. They paid for the bed alone £5 5s.
102 The representation of the Regalia of France the Crown of Charlemagne the sceptre with the Eagle
103 Coronation Robe of Napoleon
104 Coronation Robe of the Empress Josephine the train of which at her Coronation was born by 4 Queens
105 Two Girandoles presented by the Emperor Napoleon to a Colonel

106 Magnificent clock & candelabras with the
chains. Marble chimney piece looking glass frame &
107 figure of the Emperor Napoleon in the Oriental
cloaths he wore at Helena waistcoat small cloths stockings
morning gown sword belt, late property of Prince Eugene
108 The celebrated flag of Elba which Napoleon presented
to the National Guards of Elba afterwards used by him
on his return to France it was again presented to his Guard
before the battle of Waterloo was taken by the Prussians
this flag accompanied Napoleon in the most interesting
period of his marvellous History
109 The Oriental sword worn and used by Napoleon
during his Campaign in Egypt
110 A diploma with Napoleon signature
111 A sword of honour picked up at Waterloo name unknown
112 The Berceau or Cradle of the Son of Napoleon the King
of Rome valued at £500 Sterling
113 Gold Repeating watch presented by Napoleon to Mr.
114 Cameo-Ring presented by Napoleon to Prince Eugene
115 Diamond found in the Carriage when taken
116 Napoleons tooth brush
117 Table knife taken in the Carriage at Waterloo
118 Pair of Shoe socks worn by the Emperor
119 The Emperor Pocket Handkerchief
120 Cotton Neck Handkerchief the Emperor wore at St Helena
121 Extraordinary and probably the most curious relic
in existence the Counterpane used on the Camp bed on
which Napoleon Died Marked with his BLOOD
122 Dessert-knife fork and spoon bequeathed by the Emperor
to his brother the ex King of Spain
123 Coffee Cup used by the Emperor at St. Helena
124 Splendid Gold Snuff presented by Napoleon to Prince Eugene
125 Spoon taken in the Carriage 126 also smelling Bottle
127 Tooth of Napoleon 128 Instrument that drew the teeth
129 Belt of the King of Rome mounted with fine gold
130 A singular Seal clock containing small figure of Napoleon
131 Shirt waist-coat Drawers, Madras Handkerchief worn
by the Emperor in Exile
Busts 132 of Princess Eliza 133 Maria Eliza 134 Napoleon
135 Lucien by Canova.
136 Magnificent Gallery Picture by order of the Emperor Pictures
137 Full Portrait of the Empress Maria Louise worked
in Tapestry value £1000.

138 Josephine in her Imperial Costume
139 Prince Eugene 140 The King of Rome
141 Madam Mere Napoleons Mother
142 The Princess Caroline Queen of Naples wife of Murat
143 Napoleon Crossing the Alps NB It will be noticed that this room contains Napoleons ~~Father~~ as General Emperor Exile and in Death

144 The table of the Marshalls / to Paris in 1810 Presented by Napoleon
This painting on Porcelain formed of a single slab ten feet-two inches in circumference was ordered by Napoleon on his return from the battle of Austerlitz it contains 14 portraits correct-likenesses of the following Persons Napoleon in the Centre at full length in his Imperial Robes seated on a throne of-Brown represented as a Star surrounded by 13 rays upon which are inscribed the following names Wertengen, Memmingen Hochstengin, Ulm, Augsbourg, Braunau, Linz, Diernstein Vienne, Inspruck, Brunn, Austerlitz and Presburg 11
The first-cost of this slab was £12,000 or $60,000
Second Room Carriage taken at Waterloo

145 The celebrated & highly Curious military Carriage of the Emperor Napoleon in which He made the Campaign of Russia and which was captured on the evening of the battle of Waterloo and sent-with the effects that took it to the Prince Regent-from whom it was purchased for £8,500. $40,000 people have pictures it. It accompanied Napoleon in many of his Campaigns and was used by him as Sovereign of Elba.
It was so constructed as to make good accomodations for riding sleeping writing eating storing arms &c
It will not be said-but in this Carriage in which Napoleon had spent so many anxious hours & from which he gave Command in his last battle even that of Waterloo

146 Whip picked up on the spot where the Carriage was taken to the Emperor

147 The Curious Toilette Box presented by Maria Louise this was taken with its Contents & Jewels immense-ly great-value by the Russians at-Waterloo

148 Secret box of Napoleon / at St Helena

149 Desert-Service of 24 pieces used by the Emperor

150 Exquisite Miniatures in oil by Monsieur Mansion
151 Travelling Case in which was carried Napoleon's Waterloo pillow &c

RELICS

Purchased by Messrs Ingrams at the sale of Mrs. A. D. the Duke of Sussex at Messrs Christies

1 piece of cloth of gold. 2 Ribon of the ord Nelson. 3 Star & Garter presented by George IV to the Duke of Sussex.
4 Snuff box of King W. 5. Paste Star of the Duke of Sussex
6 " Cap worn by the Duke in the presence of her Majesty
7 Three embroidered stars of the Garter, St. Andrew thistle and St Patric 9 " Order of the garter worn by the
10 Shoe of Pope Pius VI. (11 Autograph of George IV + William IV Duke
12 Hair of the late Marquis of Wellesley (13 Hand kerchief of George IV (14. Hair of George III. (15. Knife with Maynard Nicholson attempted to assassinate George III (16 pair of Spurs of the Duke of Sussex worn at Court

CHAMBER OF HORRORS. (large figures)

152 Count De Lorge as in prision in the Bastile
153 Marat Taken immediately after his assination by Charlott Cordat with a knife in his bath
154-155 Burke and Hare taken Burke 3 Hours after his execution and Hare in prison there trade was killing people for there bodies to be dissected

HEADS

156 Robespierre Taken immediately after his execution,
157 Carrier Taken immediately after his execution He caused infinate numbers of innocent persons to be put to death, in one day was at last guillotined in 1794
158 Fouquier Tinville " " Caused 600 persons to death in 4 hours he was at last guillotined 1794
159 Hebert " " was guillotined 1794
160 Davaillac for stabbing Henry the IV His right hand was consumed in boiling brimstone his flesh was pulled off his bones with red hot pinchers boiling oil rosin & brimstone was poured on his wounds and melted lead, his Navel was then drawn in quarters by 4 Horses
161 The original Cast of Burkes face 162-163 Steward and his wife taken from there faces 3 hours after there execution poisoned and robed a Captain of a Vessel
164 Greenacre Murdered Hannah Brown and executed 1837
165 Daniel Mc Naughten Shot Mr Drummon thinking it was Sir Robert Peel is now at St Lukes in mad
166 Courvoisier Murdered Lord William Russel executed 1840

167 Richard Gould Murdered Mr Templeman and Wright
168 Dennis Collins Attempted the life of William IV.
was transported But died on the way
169 Daniel Good. Murdered Nine Men and Burned his Body
170 Edward Oxford Shot at Queen Victoria & pricked
Albert to Kill them but missed
171 Sir William Courtney Dressed as King of Jerusalem
Hoshot a Constable And all others He with 17 of his
followers was killed and wounded
172 John Francis found guilty of High treason for
shooting at her Majesty / 14 months old
173 Job. John, Ward murdered Timothy Eastland
174 Fieschi attempted the life of the King of the French
And his Sons He with his Confederates was guillotined
Models And Relics
175 Model of the Guillotine
176 Model of the Bastile 177 Shirt of Henry IV
worn by himself when Stabbed by Ravillac with
the Blood still seen upon the shirt
178 An Egyptian Mummy 179 Case Containing the Mummy
180 Holloway Murdered his wife in a horrible manner
181 Corder. 182 Mr Mean
Cabinet Figures
183 Louis XVI And the Duc. D. Orleans
184 Tippoo Saib was killed fighting May 4 1799
185 Tippoo Saib Sultan 186 Cleopatra Dying
187 Socrates Dying 188 Voltaire at the age of fifty
189 Madame Depoire a fish woman
190 Shepherd And Sheep
191 Shepherd And Shepherdess

June 24 I attended a tea meeting with the Saints
in London & had a good time I delivered my
farewell address to them, After walking to
the Borough with Br Davis & some of the Saints
I returned with him & spent the night at
Br Weimars distance of the day 12 miles
26th I took the Parting hand with Br Davis
& the London Saints & travelled on the railroad
to Birmingham & called upon Elder Crook
at 17 Windsor Street Birmingham, & spent
the night at Br Thomas Print No 13 Court
Palmer street near Great Bar street
distance of the day 125 miles
27th I wrote a letter to Mrs Woodruff
Day of PRAYER & FASTING
one year ago this day the Prophet Joseph &
Patriarch Hiram Smith were martered I
appointed this day throughout the Churches in
this land as a day of prayer & fasting It
arose in the morning & fasted through the
day spent a part of the day in prayer &
a part of it in writing at 6 o'clock I took
something to eat & met with the Saints in
Birmingham at 8 o'clock and had an interesting
time & returned to Br Prints & spent the night
3 m

28th I wrote 2 letters one to Mrs Woodruff &
one to Hedlock & ward, I visited various parts
of Birmingham called upon A number of the Saints
I dined with Br Priestly I met with the Council in
the evening & addressed the officers for about one
hour & had the spirit of teaching 6 miles

29th Sunday I received a letter from Elder Hedlock
by Br Davis I Preached in the morning at the
old hen & chickens yard High Street, to near 400 Saints
we partook of the Sacrament in the afternoon

June 30th 1845

I confirmed 5 Blessed Children and administered to
to that was Sick, In the evening I Preached a
funeral Sermon upon the death of the Prophet
the house was Crowded to overflowing I addressed
the Congregation for about 2 hours & the people gave
the most profound attention A good impression was
made many Strangers were present that had never
attended our meetings before At the Close I spent
half an hour shaking hands then returned to Br
Prints & spent the night I dined & took tea with Br
Price & Breakfast with Br Pannon, 6 miles

30th Sat I wrote 2 letters one to Elder Davis &
one to Elder Hedlock I attended a tea meeting with the
Saints at their hall over 200 Sat down some Catholics &
others were present we had a good Cheerful time I addressed
the meeting in the evening 4 m

July 1st Tuesday
I spent most of the day writing at Br Keens
Sister Elizabeth Keen made me a Present of a box of
Steel pens, A Box of Glass Stamps & other trinkets Br White
head gave me some things his Son George sent a Microscope
to Son Willford. I attended the Church meeting in
the evening preached the building of Zion, & temple
& Books &c had a full house & good time at the Close
of the meeting it took half an hour to get through
shaking hands & get out of doors several followed me
to Br Prints Br Day told his Story about being
Cut off By Br Smith I went to bed at one o'clock
& spent the night— 3 miles

July 2nd ~~Wednesday~~ I took the parting hand with the
Saints in Birmingham & rode to the Staffordshire
Potteries I found Br & Sister Clark at Br Thomas
Veomans Star Maker Piccadilla Shelton, I spent the
night at Br Martins in Brunswick street Shelton
I wrote 2 letters one to Br Hedlock one to Mrs Woodruff
I received one from Br Hedlock 4 miles

July 3d I walked with Br Gisbon 18 miles to Burslem
& Tunstell & dined with Br Lee saw Br & Sister
Wheeler this is the week of Burslem wakes the
Streets were full of people once return home
we called upon Br Simpsons family saw Sister
Simpson he was not at home this is the first
time I had visited the potteries since 1841. it
look quite natural Sirname of the day Lon

July 4th This is the day of the American
independance which is celebrated in the united
States I wrote 2 letters this morning one to Bro
Woodruff & one to Elder John Johnson I received
2 two letters one from Br Johnson & one from Br
Davis I wrote Br Davis an answer I dined with
Br Mason at the Cotage or lodge to Shelton Hall
during the evening we took a walk through the
Garding which was interesting I visited the Grape
Houses which were covered with Glass the grapes were
about half grown I was informed that some of
the bunches of grapes when ripe would weigh 10lbs
each, He kept stove coal fires to heat the Summer
houses for 4 months in a year Just night After
leaving the Garding & taking Supper with Br & Sister
Mason I returned to Br Martins & spent the night

July 5th 1 this day in Company with Br &
Sister Clark visited the large China works in
Burslem which was highly interesting the show
room was very splendid indeed, one could hardly
be made to believe that China ware could be form'd
into such Curious articles forms shapes & sizes
as is presented there, Some China plates were
exhibited that were sold for £16. or £80 dollars
each by the set & every thing els in proportion
Beehives, men & bees flowers roses & network in

the form of Cloth, Chairs & sundry Articles were
formed out of Chips, After spending the day
we met in Council with the officers in the evening
& walked a good time, I spent the night
with Br Morton 4 miles

6th Sunday I met with the Saints in the Potteries
for the first time since 1841 I preached in the
morning Commenced in the afternoon & I preached
in the evening on the death of the prophets had a full
house & a good time had a hard Storm of rain to
go home in I spent the night in Hanley 6 miles

7th I Parted with the Saints in the Potteries took
Coach rode to Manchester called at Br Shelding's then
upon Sister Holebrook then walked to Newton Heath
Spent the day or afternoon & evening with Br &
Sister Armstrong distance 6 m

8th I walked to Manchester called upon Br Hewit
saw the Neighbor of 27 May Containing the
Account of the laying of the Corner Stone on the
Temple of the Lord in Nauvoo which was
done at 6 oclock on the Seventh day of the
week which stone went up with the shouts
of grace onto it for as the Stone was laid the
band of music & the Saints which stood on the
walk Shouted (Glory to God & the Lamb)
Halleluah to God & the Lamb Amen Hallelujah
which was repeated three times the shout of which
entered the heavens & Caused the Saints to
rejoice on earth, I rejoiced much at this intell-
igence & many other things of interest, I took
Cars & rode to Liverpool & once more had the
privilage of embracing my family

4 pm

9th ☿ went to the office to July 2d 1843
to such temporal affairs as I had on hand
♃ ☿ received 3 letters 4 miles

10th ☿ ☰ I wrote 4 letters one to Br Player, one
to Clitheroe, to Wm Millen & G. Slator I sent 1+2
Numbers of the 6 vol of the ~~Times & Seasons~~ Star
to Elijah Carter 4, Woodruff & B. Corset 4

11th ♓ ☰ I received 3 letters & wrote 3 to J Smith &
I Johnson, & James Houston 4

12th ☿ wrote A page for the Star 4

13th Sunday I spent the fore part of the day
writing the afternoon in Council with Elders
ward spoke of the necessity of union with us
And the position I occupy & relation I occupy
as president to the Churches that I ought to be
acquainted with all business going on in relation
to printing Emigration tithing &c. In the even
ing I preached to a large assembly of Saints
at the Music Hall 4 m

14th ♓ ☰ I received 3 letters 2 favorable
one from Elder P P Pratt one from W. Gaines
I was glad to hear from both I wrote a page
for the Star, I arranged Br Taylors Times &
Seasons on the Shelves today

15th ♓ ☰ I received 2 letters to day & wrote one 4

16th ♓ ☰ I wrote to Br Hardy one letter to day
was the great Horse race which will last 3 days 6

17th ♓ ☰ I received a letter to day from Br Davis
Elder Hardy dined with me to day on Salmon

July 18th 1845

July 18th 1845

This morning at half Past seven oclok you
30 minutes past 7. Mrs Rhoda W. Woodruff
was delivard of a fine Son After a Short
Sickness I laid hands upon her at the Commencem
of her Sickness I told her it should be well with
her & with her Child which was the Case. this was
the first Child we have had since our endowment
& I thank the Lord that it is a Son for unto us a
child is born unto us a Son is given his name
shall be Called JOSEPH
for unto him the Priesthood belongs He is the first
fruits of the fulness of the Priesthood out of the
loins of Ancient Joseph through the linage of Ephrain
giving unto us in answer to our Prayers for we
Asked the Lord to give unto us a Son And he has
granted unto us our request we have dedicated
& Consecrated him unto the Lord even from his mothe
womb he is Holy unto the Lord. My Prayer to my
Heavenly father is that his life may be preserved
to stand among the Sons of Zion, bear the Priesthoo
with honor And bless his Father and Mother in
their old age ~~that his~~ and Honor them that his
days may be long upon the land which the Lord
God of Israel Shall give unto him,

July 1845

19th [illegible] received 2 letters one and wrote
3 one to Orr one to Sheets & one to Davis

July 20th Liverpool Quarterly Conference of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints met this Sunday morning at half past ten oclock at the Music Hall Bold Street Consert street —
Elder Straten was called to the chair
Elder James Coutwell Clerk
There were present Quorum of the Twelve 1
High Priest 2
Elders 2 2
Priest 1 5
Teachers 7
Deacons 4

Conference was opened by singing & prayer by Elder Ward after which the following Branches were represented

	Member	Elders	Priest	Teach	Dea	Emig	Cut off	Dead	Baptized
Liverpool	410	16	26	11	5	17	5	—	31
Douglas	77	3	3	2	2	5	1	—	1
Peel	40	3	5	1	2	3	7m		1
St Helens	13	1	1	=	=	=	=	1	=
Newton	32	2	1	=	1	1	=		11
Warrington	17	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	4
Tranmere	47	1	3	1	1	4	0	0	14
Ewloe	22	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	1
Kenmerton	13	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	1
Chester	11	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	0
Wooton	26	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	4
Overton	18	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0
Pool Quay	9	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0
Total	730	44		21	14	20	7	1	64

July 21st 1843

In the afternoon Sacraments was administered
3 were Confirmed, one Elder 2 Priest one Teacher
was ordained under the hands of Elders W. Woodruff
& W Ward. The evening was occupied from an
address by Elders Stratton & Woodruff

Joseph A Stratton President
James Cairwell Clerk

we had a good time throughout the Conference
the spirit of union prevails throughout the Confer-
many of the Saints were present from the various
conferences
10 mile

21st H received one letter spent the day at office 4

22d H wrote 3 American letters to
Father Aphek Woodruff to Father Ezra Carter
& Brother Silas F. Carter wrote to sister Foss in
Father Carters letter H kept a copy of the above
letters

23d H received three letters & wrote one
to Charles Miller Pr Mc Coffee called upon us to
day was very humble & penetant & in great sorrow
& distress of mind in consequence of his Apostacy
and long hostilities against the authorities of the
Church he had been an Elder in the Church &
Cut off for his wickedness And he now almost
felt the torments of Hell prayed to be forgiven
& wished to come back into the Church 4 mile

24th H spent the day at the office 4
H wrote a letter to Br Webster of Nauvoo

July 25th 1845 Friday July 25th 1845

Joseph Woodruffs Blessing recieved under the
Hands of his Father Wilford Woodruff of
the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles and while
in the Arms of his Mother Phebe W. Woodruff
on the eights day of his age July 25th 1845 he
being born Friday morning 30 minutes past 7 o'clock
on the eighteenth day of July AD 1845 in
Liverpool England
while his Parents were on a mission from their
native country to England

I in the name of Jesus Christ and by virtue of the
Holy Priesthood & the keys of the Kingdom of God
I lay my hands upon thy head & anoint thee with
Holy Consecrated oil which has been Consecrated
under the hands of the Quorum of the Twelve
Apostles, with this Anointing I seal thy name upon
thy head which is JOSEPH For thou art out
of the Loins of Ancient Joseph sold into Egypt
through the linage of Ephraim. Thou hast a legal
right to the Melchesedec Priesthood by linage. Thou
art the first fruits of the Priesthood unto thy pare-
nts since there endowment thou art a gift
from God unto thy Parents in answer to their
Prayers, I bless you with the blessings of Abraham
Isaac and Jacob and Joseph, Ephraim & Manasseh
and the blessings of the new & Everlasting Covenant
the blessings of heaven & the blessings of the Earth
I seal thee against the power of Death sickness & the
destroyer untill thy work is finished for thou shalt have power over them
and Consecrate thee unto God and the Priesthood
from this time forth and forever, Thou shalt live
to honor thy Parents & the Priesthood thou shalt

lay thy hands upon the heads of thy Father and
Mother in their old age and bless them & thou
shalt be a Comfort unto them, thou shalt be
Baptized the day thou art eight years of age
so that thy Covenant with God & his kingdom
shall not be broaken during thy life. I Ordain
the to be a High Priest after the order of Melchisedik
in the Church and kingdom of God and I seal
upon thy head all the powers and blessings of
this Priesthood that when thou shalt arive to years
of accountability & discretion thou shalt have
power to administar in the ordinances thereof
thou shalt follow the footsteps of thy Father in
thy day and generation in the linage of the
priesthood; thou shalt have posterity who shall
honor their fathers. I seal thee in the Covenant
of thy father that in the morning of the first-
resurrection thou shalt take thy station in the
Celestial kingdom in the linage of thy Fathers
in the family organization of the celestial works.
I seal thee up unto Eternal life and no man shall
take thy Crown. I seal all these blessings upon
thy head in the name of Jesus Christ + by
virtue of the holy Priesthood, And Apostleship
and Keys of the kingdom of God even so Amen
Thou shalt have thine inheritance with the tribe
of Ephrium in the land of Joseph which is the land
of Zion both for time and Eternity

July 25 1843

Jul 25. ☿ Blessed Joseph this day
It wrote a letter to Hill Elder John Hibbison
and gave him some Council 4 m

26 " E J ☿ received 2 letters & wrote one 5
" E H Davis. S M Savannah E. Emms. Allen & Hardin

27 " Sunday I spent the day at home but went to
the Music Hall in the evening & Preached from
Romans XI Ch and had a good time 4

24 " Monday in company with Elder Hedlock I Commenced
all of John Taylors Times & Seasons IV & V volumns
& found the following to be the exact number now
remaining

vol. V		vol. IV	
1	393	1	356
2	383	2	361
3	400	3	362
4	391	4	361
5	249	5	366
6	413	6	362
7	390	7	351
8	392	8	362
9	345	9	362
10	348	10	356
11	394	11	353
12	342	12	362
13	368	13	360
14	341	14	305
15	347	15	374
16	340	16	362
17	342	17	362
18	344	18	361
19	391	19	364
20	403	20	366
21	407	21	367
22	346	22	374
23	358	23	369
24	347	24	366

29 " E J ☿ received 2 letters & wrote 2 In the
evening Elders M. Holmes & D. D. Ross returned from
Scotland & called upon me & spent the evening with
me we were glad to meet

July 30th [illegible] Received five American & English letters from the following Persons Aphek & Azubah Woodruff B Cossit D. M. Grant T. Phelps. & James Frederick Cleary, see his letter. & from Brethren in England & one Nauvoo Neighbor all of which brought Cheering intelligence to me it was the first letter I have recieved from Father Woodruff since I have been in England. Elder Grants letter was also highly interesting, the work of the Lord is onward through America & the Nauvoo House & Temple is rapidly Progressing, The Judgments of God are through America The Neighbor Contains an account of the Murder of Irvin Hodges in the Streets of Nauvoo & $200 dollar reward offered for the murderer by D. A. Deming Co Sheriff. the same Paper Contains an account of the ~~Murder~~ killing of Dr Marshall by A. Deming the Sheriff of Warsaw so the Sheriff was taken into Custody but out of prison on bail. We also recieve several New York Heralds which Stated that Texas was annexed & immediate expectation of war with Mexico & probably war with England & such a scene of fires Murders suicides floods hail storms & whirlwinds I seldom ever read of I forwarded the 3d No of the Star to A. Woodruff Aliman Woodruff B. Cossett W. F. Carter E. Carter Dwight Webster D. M. Grant. A. Woodman & P. P. Pratt

31st [illegible] I received 2 letters & wrote 3 to E. H. Davis T. Margeretts & Orr I also mailed the letters I wrote to Father Woodruff & acknowledged the receipt of theres in it

Aug 1st [illegible] I wrote a letter to Elder Sedesh- M. Grant & received 2 letters I also wrote a long letter to Elder Brigham Young & also letter to Elder John Taylor & retained a Copy of the Same 3 Letters in

2d ♃ ☾ I received a letter & wrote two one to E. Emmes & to S. Allen ☾ I received one Neighbor & one times & seasons from Nauvoo & the first No of the New York Messenger Published by P. P. Pratt

3d Sunday ☾ met with the Saints in the afternoon & commenced with them ☾ preached in the evening from the following words ☾ Let the spirit of the Prophets be subject to the Prophets, ☾ saw sister Beers from New York 6 m

4th ♀ ☾ received, one letter & wrote 2 letters ☾ ♓

5th ☿ ♓ ☾ wrote American letters to the following persons P. P. Pratt ☾ F. Carter S. B. Foss with $2. Aplak Woodroff $1.0.0 ☾ sent our Daughter Phebe A Package of winter Clothing and ☾ F Carter A good Carving knife fork & Steel $1,50 1.4.54

6th ☽ ♓ ☾ received a letter from S. M. S & wife one to Wm Walker & one to Sister Beers 2 ☾ 4 m

7th ☉ ♓ ☾ received 3 letters & wrote 4 to Warner D. Allen & H Davis and S. M. S & 4 m

8th ☿ ♓ ☾ received 2 letters & wrote 2 Sister Mary Jackson commenced labour with us this day

9th ♃ ☾ received 1 letter & wrote 2 to H Davis & Mary Ann Booth 4

10th Sunday ☾ met with the Saints in the Afternoon & preached in the evening ☾ took tea with Br McGuffee Sister Mary Holebrook is on a visit at our house for a few days attending meetily with us to 6 m

11th ☉ ☽ received one letter from Brother Wrote to Br Orr & John Pilling ☽ visited the Liverpool Zoological Gardens with Br. Woodruff

12th ☉ ☽ ♑ ☽ wrote two letter & received two wrote to Grocott & Armstrong. ☽ looked over the account of the Book of Mormon & the following is the result — there are now on the shelves ~~798~~ 793 yet got pay for 107 pay for — — 34 reckoning 934 account for and 160 ☽ Hedlock received pay for after H Clark — — — Delivered them into his hands Sum total — 1094 that Hedlock received Clarks Bill was 1174 against Hedlock though not Counted Loss 76. or mistake somewhere

My feelings have been often hurt — since my arrival in Liverpool by the unkind feelings & speeches made towards me by Elders Hedlock, Ward & Wilson Concerning business matters myself and the Twelve it is hard to be grieved & wounded in the House of those that should be our friends. But Joseph Elliram & the Twelve have had much of this to bear in the rise & Progress of this Church by

13th ☉ ☽ ♑ ☽ received 2 letters & wrote to Johnson & Stratton Bro. Woodruff has been quite sick for two days with the bowel Complaint it is a wet day 4

14th ☉ received 2 letters 4

15th ☉ ♑ ☽ wrote 3 letters 4

16th ☉ ☽ ♑ ☽ received 3 wrote 4 letters 4

1845 Aug 17th
1/4 Sond 27 Wm accompanied by the Newton
Saints to Warrington W preached in the morning
commenced in the Afternoon + preached in
the evening after which W walked home
with the Newton Saints 4 miles across greenfields
+ pleasent walks W fell into a deep pleasing train
of meditation concerning the kingdom of God
the ✠ days thereof endowments &c while going to my
place of rest But after retiring to rest + W was
taken sick which lasted 4 hours W slep but
little during the night. Distance to Warrington
+ back to Newton 24m

Aug 19th ☿ ☽ ♅ received Augt 19th 1843 2 letters & wrote
2 one to W.H. Davis ♅ retired to rest at night
or sought for it but found it not for ♅
was much troubled in spirit, about several
things ♅ do not receive that union & kind
treatment from my Counsellors that
♅ ought to receive or there that do not
consider my place & standing & sustain
me in it in the way they ought, & are not
united with me with that union that
belongs to the Law of the Celestial kingdom
this grieves me in spirit for the judgments
are about to be poured out upon the
Nations and we ought to be prepared &
have no divisions among us ♅ arose at
midnight & called upon the Lord in supplication
according to the Holy Priesthood and
the Lord manifested something unto
me
h

20th ☿ ☽ ♅ received 4 letters this day & wrote
4 ♅ had a grievous day even grieved in
spirit when will men learn wisdom & prize
their place and keep it
h m

21st ♅ spent the day at the office
h

22d ♅ took cars rode to Manchester spent the
night at Br Sheldon's with Br Holmes 30 m
♄ wrote to Ward & Phebe

23d Rode to Sheffield in Company with Elder
Holmes via Railroad & Coach over the Hills 40 m

Aug 24 1845

Minutes of the Sheffield Conference

The Sheffield Conference of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints met at the Assembly rooms at 10 oclock this 24th day of Aug There being present one of the Twelve one Patriarch 2 High Priest 5 Elders 15 Priest 7 Teachers 3 Deacons

Elder Ure was Called to the Chair
Elder Elijah Mitchell Clerk

Conference opened by Singing and Prayer when the following representation was given

			Elders	P	T	D	Baptis
Sheffield represented		206 members	3	10	6	2	36
Mattersey	"	50	1	2	1		4
Grindley	"	16	0	2	0		1
Woodhouse	"	42	1	5	3	2	4
Doncaster	"	21	1	4	0	1	3
Donnington							
Chesterfield	"	48	1	3	0	1	4
Scattered	"	11	4				
		394	11	26	10	7	56

All or nearly so were represented in good standing Scholars of the Sunday School to the amount of 60 was present 12 were Confirmed & Ordained Priest under the hands of Elders Woodruff Holmes Ure & Albertson. Elder Woodruff Preached in the evening & was followed by Elder Holmes my old friend we had a good time a large Congregation & the prospect is good in the Sheffield Conference.

I Dined with Br Mitchell & spent the night with Br Thompson

25th August 1845

25th In Company with Elders Holmes, Pre, Mayer & Travis we walked through the City went through the Simetry from there to the Cholery Monument erected in memory of the many hundreds of townsmen who were suddenly Cut down with the Cholary & buried in deep pitts, They were treated in the following manner when any were taken unwell they were Carried in a basket to the poor House the Doctors Stood ready gave brandy & laudlum & when they got stupified & still was generally supposed to be dead was immediately put into a box & buried some Come to while going to the grave & were liberated from their Coffins & are living yet probably many were buried alive, 10m

In the evening Elder Holmes preached upon the reign of Christ I followed him we both had a good time

26 I spent the day or the fore part of it in visiting various parts of Sheffield I visited the grinding of Raisers Knives, Shears, files & the Sheffield Cutlery from there we visited the Cutlery Show room which was splendid Scissors & Shears from half an inch in length to 3 feet, Raisers all sizes & lengths from half an ounce to 20 poonds. Carving knives & forks from one inch to 3 feet, pen knives from half an inch to 3 feet. one Contained 1,400 Blades Cost was £500. or $2,500 another knife Containing four hundred large blades upon which were engraved a representation of Boston New York & many American Cities & States in an also those of Scotland England & Europe it was the most Costly Article in the room it was three years in making Cost was £1800. or $9000.

After visiting ~~Aug~~ 27th this room I parting with the Saints we took rail road & went to the mountain took down road over the mountain then rail road to Manchester spent the night with Br Sheldon Distance of the day 45.

27th I spent the day in Manchester Dined with Mr. Holebrook & took tea with Br Sheldon, then Parted with Mr. Holebrook Br Holmes & the Saints took Coach rode to Liverpool & spent the night at home 30 m

28th I received 3 letters & wrote 3 and spent the day at the office

29th I received 2 letters & wrote 2. I went to the Clarence Dock in the evening to meet Br Armstrong but he did not come. I received two pair of paisors from Br Thompson of Sheffield one pair was from Henry Thompson bearing the following inscription W. Woodruff & the other Pair was from Thomas Hardy bearing the following inscription W. Woodruff they were both an excellent article

I wrote one letter to Br Dwight Webster

30th I received 3 letters & wrote 3 & in the evening I took Cars with my wife and Joseph the young Child and rode to Preston during which time we had a view of the Commencement of the English harvest we saw many fields of wheat and oats & grass Cut and put up it was a pleasant ride indeed I met Br Hardy at the Station he accompanied us to Sister Greens where we spent the night distance 35 m

Aug 31st Preston Conference Aug 31st 1845 met at the
Cock pit or Temperance Hall at half past 10 o'clock
on Sunday the 31 Aug.
Elder Leonard Hardy was Chosen President
John Fawley Clerk.
There were present 1 of the Twelve. 1 of the
Seventies 11 Elders. 14 Priest. 13 Teachers
+ 2 Deacons. Conference opened with singing
and Prayer After which we heard the following
representations were given

	Member	Elders	Priest	Teachers	Deacons	Baptised
Preston. L. Hardy	365	11	11	9	4	16
Longton. J. Gardner	117		2			
Euxton. J. Brinley	16		1	1		
Layland Moss J. Longton	35	1	1			10
Heskin. Joseph Gill	19	1		1		2
Hunters Hill W. Springfellow	4		2			10
Kendall. Wm Stewart	26	1	1	1		
Brigsteer. T. Kitchen	17		1	1		
Holme. Thos Peel	18	1	2			1
Lancaster. T. Batersby	20	1	1	2		6
Southport J. Lloyd	21	2	1	1		
Total	542	18	23	16	4	45

In the Afternoon there was two ordained to
the office of Priest + 6 Confirmed + 2 Children
blessed under the hands of Elders Woodruff
and Hardy. As Elder Hardy was about to
leave Elder John Malling was appointed the
Presiding Elder over the Preston Branch +
John Hols all Presiding Elder over the
Conference for the time being perfect union previ-
-led through the Conference + Elder Woodruff
addressed the assembly in the evening upon

the last Chapter of Malachi what the spirit
of God rested upon the People.

Leonard Hardy Clerk

John Fawley Clerk

We ordained 2 Priest confirmed 5 Blessed 3 child
en laid hands upon 6 that were sick spent the
night with my family & Father Crees him

Sept 1st I took a long walk with Elders Hardy
Speakman, Holsath Melling, and a number of others
down the River & charted a boat to take us up
on the way we took in Mrs Woodruff & Sister
Jane Ann Wallace. we dined with Sister Crees &
Parted with the Saints took Cars returned to Liverpo
& spent the night at home Distance 4 m

2d Sat I received 6 letters on my return
to the office & wrote 5. Elders James Orr & Rogers
went home with me at night 5 m

3d Sun I received 4 letters & wrote 4 spent
the day at the office 4 m

4th Mon I received three letters & wrote
3 American letters one to G. A. Smith sent
him 3 Boxes Steel pens 1½ dozen pen holders
whole Bill £0-10-0 4 wrote Hahn & Jones
Bonbow A letter sent him A peace of linen
of 27 yards 1/3 £1-13-9. as A present from
W & P W. Woodruff we also sent willford Jr
A peace of flannel 3 yards 1/ £0 3 0
& sundry other Articles with John Benbows packet
we wrote Wm Clayton A letter sent him a peace
of linen of 26 yards 1/5 £1 16 10 Avoil £1.10
Total £2. 17. 10

this Bill of Wm Clayton Sept 5th 1845 was sent by his
express order out of the Temple fonds & he
would pay it in Nauvoo the three before
mentioned packages was sent by James
Houston going direct to Nauvoo on Board of
the Ship Oregon we also sent Cloth by
Br John Armstrong to make a suit of
Clothes for Wilford Woodruff II as Br Bankhead
he was to make the cloths himself the Bill
for him was $ 1 - 10 - 0
we have chartered the ship oregon she will
Sail in few days with Saints members have
come in to day 5

5th [illegible] I received 3 letters wrote 2
one to Peter McCue one to Martha Sotliff
informing her that Amos Fielding is not president
of the Church in Britain or of the Temple
fonds as I was informed that she was holding
on to the Temple Fonds to give to him. I
went on board of the Ship Oregon & picked
out A berth for Br John Armstrong & Elijah
Emins & tow other Sisters 4 m

6th Brother & Sister Armstrong Arived to day
to go on board of the oregon & number of
others I received three letters & wrote three
[illegible] we forwarded Elder Lorenzo D. Barnes
Trunk to President Young at Nauvoo by Elder
James Houston we could not find the key &
think the lock is broke, sisters Emms Daniels
& Cox arived at about midnight I took their's this
~~day~~ Sunday in at the office & they spent
the night at our house distance of the day
[illegible] I wrote one letter to B Young by Jas
H Houston I spoke upon some affairs of the Kingdom

Sept 7th 1845

Sept 7th Sunday I met with the Saints in the afternoon at the Music Hall about 60 of the emegrants were present and many others of the visiting Saints, Sacrament was administered & the testimony of many of the visiting brethren was heard. In the evening Elder James D Moss spoke about 40 minutes & I followed him & had a good time. Mrs Woodruff has been quite ill for a day or two was quite poorly to day

8th I received 3 letters & wrote 4 It was A busy day Elder Hardy & Moss spent the evening with me, Mrs Woodruff was confined to her bed through the day 4

9th I received 4 letters & wrote three one to Dan Jones. Mrs Woodruff wrote one to N. Benbow 4

10th I wrote one letter To Stratton & Sheets 4

11th I wrote 2 letters & received 2 The Ship Oregon cleared to day with 4 3 Saints 4

12th the Ship Oregon drew out into the river to day I received 3 letters & wrote 2 4

13th I paid Capt Dan Jones £20 to day on his order I parted with him he goes to Wales & took Ors with my wife & two children & rode to Manchester Stoped for the night 43 Lombard Street at Mr Sheldens I here found Elders Holmes & Hardy 3 4

Manchester quarterly Conferance

Sept 14th 1845

Met on Sunday the 14th Sept at the usual place of meeting There were present 1 of the quorum of the Twelve 2 High Priest 1 of the Septantics 25 Elders 25 Priest 14 Teachers 5 Deacons

Elder Milton Holmes was Chosen President Elder Wm Walker Clerk

Conference opened by singing & prayer After which we heard the following branches represented

	Members	Elders	Priests	Teachers	Deacons	Baptized
Manchester	511	10	14	12	3	20
Stockport	174	4	7	6	2	24
Ashton	93	3	6	2	3	4
Duckenfield	62	1	5	1	2	6
Newton Moor	69	2	2	2	2	3
Mottram	24	3	2	1	1	
Tottington	44	2	6	3		4
Leigh	24	1	3	1	1	4
Haslington	14	1	1	+	+	2
Brightmet Fold	16	1	2			
Bury	97	1	4	2	1	26
Oldham	112	2	9	4	2	1
Rochdale	35	1	4	1	1	3
Eccles	17		2	1		3
Pendlebury	46	3	2	2		
Little Eleaton	9	1	1	1		
Bateliff	20	1	2	1		
Cross Moor	44	1	3	2	1	1
Middleton	26	1	2	2		
Disbury	21		1		1	1
Crompton Fold	46					
Whitfield	19	1	5	3	1	4
Edgworth Moor	7	1	1	1	1	
Bolton	141	3	12	9	4	5
Total	1769	44	99	57	27	115

Sept. 13 1845

Resolved that Thomas Bradshaw & Henry Broce now holding the office of Priest be ordained to the office of Elders.

Moved & Carried unanimously that William Walker be appointed for the time being as President over the Manchester branch

Resolved that Jonas D. Ross be appointed for the time being as President over the Manchester Conference

Most of the branches were represented in good Standing & in unity

Sacrament was administered in the afternoon & two ordained & one confirmed under the hands of Elders Woodruff & Moss.

A recommendation was read and presented to Elder W. Holmes by the unanimous vote of the whole Conference

Wilton Holmes President

Wm Walker Clerk

W preached in the evening to a full house and made an address to the elders

Mrs Woodruff attended meeting twice through the day

15th W spent the day in Manchester with Elders Holmes & Ross we took tea with friend Holebrook W W company with Mrs Woodruff & others friends W went through the Manchester Museum among other Curiosities we saw the representation in glass of the largest diamond in the world now in the possession of the Emperor of Russia about the size of a turkeys egg valued at £ 124.000 000 pound Sterling or $ 625.000-000 dollars

during the evening Sept 16th 1845
we rode to Newton
& spent the night with Br Simpkins 20 M

16th [illegible] Sarah Carter I took cars rode to Liverpool
And on my arival to the office
I received two Nauvoo Neighbors one times
Sensons & New York Messenger all bearing
good news of the spread of the work in
America But while in the midst of rejoicing
we often have some sorrow I received two
letters one from Bus F Carter & one
from Father Ezra Carter both giving
an account of the Sudden Death of
Sarah Carter his wife (& our Mother)
who departed this life without a struggle
or groan or moving hand or foot at 3
quarter past Twelve AM on the 21 day of
July Aged 70 years 3 months & 13 days

17th [illegible] I received 4 letters + wrote
4 to friends abroad. Sept. 17th 1845

18th [illegible] I received 4 letters to day +
wrote 4 one to Mr Holmes containing
16 receipts for Temple Money for the
Manchester Conference The spirit of
the devil is manifesting itself in some of
the Churches abroad at the present time
A priest in the Glasgow Conference has
published a work denying the attonement
of Christ James Gallat has surrendered
his Presidency in the Macclesfield Conference
Esther Crook over the Birmingham Conference
gets drunk + fights with the Saints and
thus the enemy is trying to creep in to
the midst of the Saints at the present time
Mrs Woodruff Come home with her Children
in the evening well + Cheerfull + spent the night
I did not inform her of the death of her Mother
wishing her to get rested first h

19th [illegible] I received 2 letters + wrote 2 = h

20th [illegible] I recieved 3 letters + a Pamphlet
written by W. G. Barr Priest entirely deny
the Attonement of Christ, I wrote an answer
to him sent to Elder Drummond + also
to P Macoe to immediately Cut him off from
the Church + kept a Copy of the Same I
wrote a letter to Elder Davis of London
Also to Mr Daniels informing him that Caroline
Cox did receive £3. three pound order from
her father I went to the Post office + had

Sept. 21st 1843

the Book searched I had the testimony of the Clerks that she had received the order & money on it while she had declaid to me that she had not received and actully signed a statement of this kind to her father which was no better than a lie bill she has sustained herself through the whole of it upon falshood.

In the evening Mrs Woodruff found the letter sent us from Father Carter & H. Carter Conserning the account of the death of her Mother I intended to have shown them to her in the morning but left them in the tray of my trunk where she found them It was a sudden blow to her she did not sleep any through the night She was very much attached to her Mother.

21st Sunday I spent the day at home with my family through the day & evening. Mrs Woodruff was more composed Conserning the death of her Mother & slept Comfortible during the night we both dreamed of loosing teeth which is generally a sign of death of some friend

22d [illegible] I recieved three letters & wrote I recieved A Pamphlet from Glasgow Scotland written by T. S. Barr A Priest denying the attonement or Blood of Christ as being necessary for the redempton of man I wrote letters in reply

23d [illegible] I wrote three letters to friends I recieved by Amos Fielding 7 letters from Nauvoo from Himball Webster Ells & B. Young and the remainder

of the III Vols & Seasons from Br
John H Taylor to finish out the whole of the
V" Volumn, I went down to get them
through the Costom house & one man that
seemed to be assisting in examining the
the things was full of the devil & mad-
-ness on seeing the III & Seasons containing the
History of Joseph Smith He Cursed I
swore at me all the time I was getting
them through the Costom House It was
a unpleasant day in some respects but
may the Lord reward him according
to his work

24th Th I received 2 letters & wrote
2 I spent the day recording in in the
Temple Book & night writing an answer
to Barr's Heresy

25th Fri Mrs John Eminis called upon us
this morning & wished us to call over the
river Mersey & pay them a visit
Sat I received 2 letters & wrote 2 & spent
most of the night writing An answering
Barr's Pamphlet

26th Sab. I received 2 letters. Set out in company
with Mrs Woodruff & Child I took Sab
rode to St Georges Pier took Steamer went
into the river Mersey along side of the Steam
Great Britain while taken in passengers
the Steamer we were in came near being
Crushed between the great Britain & a
a 1000 ton ship we narrowly escaped
from this we landed at Rock ferry opposite

Liverpool Sept 27th 1845 Called upon Br John Benion
A Gentleman & a worthy man & Saint I
took a walk through the place in the afternoon which was exceeding pleasant as the whole country is building up with Mansions & pleasure Gardens & parks we spent the night very pleasantly with Br Benion

27th Sunday I received 4 letters & wrote 6 to friends. Before I left Br Benions in the morning he gave me £10. in gold for the Temple for which the Lord will bless him I left Elvis Woodruff there crossed the river spent the day at the office went home in the evening from there returned to the Ferry took boat at night crossed the river & spent the night at Br Benions I got the 10 No of the New York Messenger Dismac of the 12 miles

28th Sunday I spent the day in Manchester I preached in the morning Communed in the Afternoon & Preached in the evening to a full House a good impression was made I dined & spent the night at Br Benions 4

29 Monday I received 4 letters one from President B Young bearing good news all right at Nauvoo I wrote 8 letters sent the day at the office & night at home 4

30 I received 2 letters & wrote 2 one to Elder Stratton

Oct 1st [illegible] received 4 letters & wrote
6 spent the day at the office 4

2d [illegible] received 5 letters & wrote
4 letters 4

3d [illegible] received 4 letters & wrote 3=4

4th received 2 letters and in Company with
Elder Hedlock took Cars & rode to Leamington
where we arrived in the night distance 140m

5th Sunday met with the Leamington Confer-
-ence this day in Leamington at 11 oclok
There being present one of the Twelve & one
Counsellor 6 Elders 3 Priest 2 Teachers
and 2 Deacons
W. Woodcott was Chosen President &
Thomas Smith Chosen Clerk. Conference
opened by Singing & Prayer After which four
Branches were represented. Containing
92 Members 4 Elders 5 Priests 3 and 6 Baptized
There were 2 ordained to the office of a Priest
and one to the office of Deacon under the hand
of the President Council was also given from
the Chair. The Afternoon was occupied
in Partaking of the Sacrament Confirmed one
& blessed one Child & gave instruction to the
Conference. The Congregation was address
in the evening by the President & followed by
Elder Hedlock we had a good time full house good
attention A good impression was made through
the whole Conference upon the minds of
a large Audience of respectible Citizens, The
Congregations who had assembled for several
evenings before had raised a mob & broke down

Oct 4 1845

the banisters around the stairs benches tables
&c but they were very Still while we were
there

W. Woodruff President
Thomas Smith Clerk

Lemington is a Town mostly Sustained by
the Nobility & gentry in Consequence of the
Sulphur Springs that it Contains the Same
as the Saratoga Springs in America, the Street
and buildings are Splended

Oct 6th In Company with about a Dozen Saints
I visited the Warwick Castle & Town & went
through each appartment of them it is Consi-
dered the most Splendid Castle in England
& is furnished with all the splendor that the
art & gold of Earldom could present. The
main body of the Castle was 333 feet long
divided into several rooms, the walls were
hung with the most splendid tapestry, rooms
furnished with the richest Damask Covered ~~thairs~~
Chairs, Tables & Stands overlaid with pearl
Shell & precious Stones Some of which Cost
£15,000 Pounds each & would take 3 years
to make it, This Castle Contained a great
variety of Paintings of the Kings Queens Lord
orators & Reformers among which was the founder
of the Jesuits. from the Windows of this Castle
we could look out upon the most Noble & Stately
Cedars of Lebenon Beech & firs and other Shrubs
the Pleasure grounds of 60 Acres and a park of
5 miles in Circumference, this ~~Castles~~ Castle
was 800 years old and the Tower was 500
years old, & 150 feet high we went to the top
of it & had a splendid view of all the Surround

in

country. I in a small room at the entrance Oct 6th 1843
of the Castle we had a view of of the
Armoury of the celebrated Guy his helmet
breastplate & Shield weighs 120 pounds and
his sword weight 20 lbs his Coper porage pot
holds 120 Gallons six grown person of os sat
inside of it at one time
I in the evening I took Cars in Company with
Elder Hedlock & rode to Birmingham on our arrival
we found Elder Crook waiting for us. we
accompanied him to the Hall of the Saints
where we found between 4 & 500 Saints
sitting at a tea table as we entered the door
the claping of hands & Stomping of feet made
the room tremble, It was with difficulty I could
get to the Stand, as all wished to shake hands
with me as I passed along After taking a repast with
this lovely band of brethren I addressed them for
bout one hour clothed with the Spirit & Power
of God I was followed by Elder Hedlock & we
had a good time After dismissing the congregation
I requested the officers to stop & all the witnesses
that were needed in two cases that were appealed
unto us, we heard the cases & testimony upon them
& gave the same decission that was given before
but we found that there had been to much gin
& brandy and ale at the bottom of the difficulty
and the presiding Elder had taken to much of
it himself Elder Hedlock spoke upon the subject
& said he considered there was two much gin in
it when he closed, the presiding Elder mounted
him rough shod to ride him down or oppose him
in the sentiment, I knowing the sentiment to be true
felt determin to sustain Elder Hedlock in the position
he had taken and as I rose to speak the power
of God rested upon me. And I spoke for about

ten minutes As with the voice of God for I
was constrained by the voice of spirit of God
thus to speak & reprove sin when I closed
the Council felt that it was right I put a
veto upon there Drinking Ardent Spirits & Tobacco.
ligeon to assist them to preach the Gospel several
told me at the close that I had opened there eyes
upon the Subject we had a good time & we
a profitable meeting we spent the night at
Br
distance of the day 25

7th I left the Birmingham Saints rode to Liverpool
had a rainy day I received 6 letters wrote 2
& spent the night at home distance 100

8th I received 2 letters & wrote 6 letters
3 to America to Wm W. Phelps Hiram Kimball
& N Taylor & 2 to Father Cartan & Shush
Moulton

9th I received 4 letters & wrote 3 letters
& spent the day & night at home

10th I received 3 letters & wrote 4 2

11th Sunday I wrote a peace for the Star
& spent the day at home

12th I received 4 letters & Wrote 3
Elders Holmes Hardy Grump & Fielding
took tea at my house

13th I had much company during the
day Elder Hardy spent the night at my
house

14th Tuesday I went to the office soon Mrs
Lyon brought our Child Susan I took dot
rode home with them spent one hour &

returnd to the office Oct. 15th 1845
spent the Afternoon
with the directors of the British & American
Joint Stock Company with our Advison to
prepare the articles for regestration It was
the first Direction Apointed most of our
friends was in from various parts of the
kingdom After taking supper At the office
the board of Directors Sat untill 9 oclock discussing
the Subject before us & then returned home &
spent the night 10 m

17th The Board of Directors met at 10 oclock
We set all day & evening untill near midnight
it was a hard days work And a Critical one
But we got through it. Each article of the
Deed of Settlement preparing for regestration
was read over several times Changed and
Altered as the Board of Directors thought fit
it has been much labour & care & expence
to get this joint Stock Company settled So as
to begin to do business,
I had much company all day I had many
trying things to encounter my Spirit was
grieved and insulted And it has been many
times sined I come to Liverpool & C from a
Source that I ought to expect better things,

18th Sunday I received 4 letters & wrote 3 &
had a busy disagreeable day 4

19th Monday I received 6 letters one
from Freedom & Shurtleff
Moulton we got Nauvoo Times & Neighbour &
New York Messanger informing us of

the Commencing of Mobbing once more
in Hancock County, the Mob had burned
42 of the Houses of the Saints in Kirtland
I wrot a letter to C. Pratt & S Brannan
one to Freedom & Shoah Moulton, one to
Father Carter = to Sarah B Foss I sent
sister Foss £2. in a letter And Elrs Woodruff
sent to Phebe 12/ in the same letter Also a
Bundle of clothing to Phebe all of which
was sent to her by Br Holmes or it was put
in his care, I sent to Brannan £0-16-4
to pay for two copies of the Messengers
14th

Sat 13th I received 4 letters & wrote 4
I got a dinner for my American Brethren
to meet at my house before they set sail
for America Elders Holmes Hardy & Clark
were present & dined with me at 5 o'clock
I sat up writing untill after midnight

Sunday
14th I received 3 letters & wrote 4
Elders Hardy and Holmes went onboard
of the Ship this morning, We recieved
a rumour this morning through the
Liverpool Paper that the mob was
raging in Hancock county had burned
from 170 to 300 Houses & that A propositin
had been made by the Twelve to the
citizens of Hancock that they would leave
the County as soon as they could have
time to dispose of their property, these
are strange times we live in When will
the mob cease & the Saints live in peace
I attended meeting in the Afternoon & preached
in the evening from the 102 Psalm

20 ☐ ∫ ≡ I received 4 letters Oct. 20th 1843
4 had a sommons to pay taxes on the
house I live for AD 1844 it was then in
America 4

21 ☐ ∫ ≡ I received 4 letters today I went
4 my labours & cares are very great that
are resting upon me at this time
Elder Bearden came & rehearsed his old
complaint in the Wakefield Conference &
wished us to try it over again 4

Proclamation of the Twelve Apostles
22 ☐ ∫ ≡ I recieved 4 letters & wrote
3 I sent one letter to Elder Dan Jones
containing the first copies of the
Proclamation of the Proclamation of the
Twelve Apostles I ordered twenty
thousand to be printed in English the
first Copy came to me to day which I
immediately sent to Capt Dan Jones to
be published in the welch language this
is the proclamation to All the Kings of
world & rulers & people of All nations may
the Lord make it a blessings to All nations
This Proclamation is made by the Twelve
Apostles in fulfillment of the revelations &
Commandments of God See Doctrins &
Covenants Sections CIII = 1 paragraph Math-
22 Ch 5 vers This is A warning to the
whole gentile world that they may be left
without excuse in the day of Gods Judgments
upon the nations I thank God that I am an
instrument in his hands of printing & Circulating
this important Proclamation through Britain & Europe

23d ☿ ☽ received 3 letters wrote 2 4

Oct. 23d 1845

24th ☽ ☌ ♄ met with Elders Hedlock & Ward this morning & laid before them the feeling of my whole Soul Concerning our situation in Liverpool both temporally & Spiritually their had been quit a misunderstanding among us for six month we had not bowed our knees together for that length of time but I told the brethren what I wished to be done And it seemed to be a profitable meeting At the close we bowed our knees together & had prayers, And we came to an understanding of each other 4

25th ☽ ☍ ☿ received 3 letters & wrote 2 spent the day at the office 4

26th Sunday I went to meeting And spake in the Afternoon & was followed by Elder Ward & Coerden we had a good meeting ☽ preached in the evening after Elder ☽ Marsden And had a good time 4

27th ☽ spent the day at the office looking over the Temple Books ☽ Commenced receiving Temple on the 20 day of Aug And balanced my Books this day, And up to this date being two month & 17 Days And ☽ received for the Temple during that time £157-16-9½ The Proclamation of of the Twelve Apostles is out of press And we are now sending it to the Clergy And Circulating it where we can what the effect will be time must determin 4

I should judge from my feelings and
intimations of the spirit of God that the
endowment had commenced & that the
Lord had commenced pouring out some
special blessings upon the Saints in Nauvoo
but time will determin whether this is the
case. My soul has been much refreshed
and edified of late in reading the Book
of Mormon the time has come for its full
to be fulfilled

29th ~~[illegible]~~ I received three Nauvoo
letters to day one from
W W Phelps one from Margarett M
Smoot & one from G. A Smith All were
interesting & edifying I made extracts
from them for the Star. I wrote 3 letters
I also received the 13 No of the Messenger

29th I received 3 letters & wrote
3 I had another conversation with
Elder Hedlock upon the affairs of the
office I done up the 9 No of the Star
& proclamations to the Twelve to Phelps
Elias Smith Joseph Young Webster, Luthers
Woodruff & Carter, W F Carter Elyra Carter
Ayman Woodruff B Cossett L. Wheeler, C
Charles Ayman Saml B. Lees Joseph F. Carter
Freedom Moulton Orson Woodruff
F[illegible] I wrote A letter to W W Phelps in answer
to his I wrote in the same letter with Elder
Young I sent Proclamations to Rev Noah Porter
Henry Woodford Luther Wheeler Geo Cowles P M
S Deming, ~~Charles~~ & to many others

Oct 30th 1843

Oct 30th I received letters, wrote to Davis H Clark & other him all I received & A Neighbor & N York Messenger speaking of the mob in Hancock County Illinois against the Saints said that the gentile mob had burned about 100 of the buildings of the Saints, And that the Saints had to stand up arms against the mob according to the laws & commands of God & officers of the land three or four of the mob had been killed, And the rest was fleeing to Missouri & other Counties of Illinois

Nov 1st I received three letters & wrote 2 letters My younger son Joseph is very sick And has been for two or three days past I anointed him with consecrated oil & laid hands upon him & rebuked his fever & he was some better

Book of Mormon a sacred treasure who knoweth the value

2d Sunday I wilford Woodruff Son of Aphek Woodruff have read the Book of Mormon much during the last twelve years of my life And my soul delighteth much in its words teaching and Prophesyings And in its Plainness I rejoice in the goodness and mercy of of the God of Israel in Preserving the precious Book of Mormon & bringing it to light in our day & generation it teaches the honest & humble mind the great things of God that were performed in the land of promise now called America in Ancient days And also the great things of God that are nigh even at the doors concerning the restoration of the House-ites to the knowledge of there lineage & forefathers when they will throw of the veil of ignorance darkness And Superstition sense there corrupt of Wickedness filthiness wars & contentions one with another And wake up out of their fourteen hundred

years slumber of ~~Darkness~~ & come to the knowledge of the true God which there fathers worshipd until they fell into transgression also this Precious treasure sets clearly before the honest reader the fate & Destiny of the Amerin Nation And all the gentile Nations of the Earth unless they speedily repent of there sins & humble themselves before God they will be destroyed from of the land, The Jews are also speedily to be gathard home & Jerusalem rebuilt to be prepared for the coming of the Messiah their King great and important events are nigh even at the door with both Jew and Gentile. The commencement of this great work & dispensation was like a grain of mustard seed even small, the Plates containing the Book of Mormon was revealed to Joseph Smith & delivered unto him By an Angel of God in the month of September 1827 & translated through the Urim & Thummim into the English language by Joseph Smith the Prophet Seer & revelator who was raised up out of the loins of Ancient Joseph to esstablish this work in the last days. The first branch of the Church was esstablished on the 6th day of April A D 1830 & the Church increased in numbers persecution began to increase the Evening & morning Star was published in Jackson Co Mo commenced June 1832 ending Sept A D 1834 during which time the Saints had to pass through a great persecution had their houses & property burned. The Messenger and Advocate began to be Published in Kirtland Ohio October A D 1834 And ended with the Elders Journal Aug 3d 1838. During which time

there was Also much Persecution Among the
Saints During this Publication about 16,000
Souls were driven in the fall of 1838 out of
the State of ~~Illinois in~~ Missoori into the
State of Illinois numbers of them shot
& murdered for there faith. The Times
& Season Commenced in its Publication
in the month of Nov 1839 in the town
of Commere, Afterwards named Nauvoo
which is now City of Joseph this Publica-
tion has Continued from that time until
the present month Just five years being
now on the VI volumn. During this period
the Saints have Also Suffered much
persecution on the 27th Day of June 1844
Joseph Smith the Prophet & Hiram Smith
the Patriarch of the church of Jesus Christ
of Latter Day Saints was basely shot
martered while in Prison where they war-
Cast unlawfully by there persecuters they
were martered by An American Gentile mob
And may the Lord Avenge there blood in his
own time & way The Prophet Joseph gave the
queoren of the Twelve Apostles there endowment
A few months befor his death. The was pus was
Published Commencing April 1842 ended
April 1843 Just one year the Nauvoo Neighbor
was published Commencing on the 1st of
May 1843 & has Continued until the present
time is now in its third volumn. The
Millennial Star was Published in Liverpool England
Commencing May 1840 has been published until
the present time Are now publishing the VI-vol
The New York Prophet was first publicheden
the 1th May 1844 Continued until May 1845
Post one year its name was then Changed into
the New York Messanger the first No was

struck off July 14th & is published upto the present time, thus from A little mustard seed the kingdom of God has grown in 15 years untill the sound thereoff has gone as it were over the earth, the Church are now publishing four Papers two weekly two semi monthly the Book of Mormon has had three editions published in America and one in England Doctrins & Covenants of Revelations of God given through Josaph have been published in three editions in America And one England both the Book of Mormon & Covenants have been Stereotyped The bible has also been translated also the book of Abraham by the Prophet Joseph before his death the Saints were number in England Ireland Scotland wales & the Isle of Man about 12,000 souls besides their Children, And about 50,000 Souls in America besides their Children we have Small branches in Australia & the South Seas besides other Publications we have published many thousands of the proclamations of the Twelve Apostles to the Kings Lords Presidents Rulers & people of all Nations P.P. Pratt published many thousand of them in America & willford Woodruff Published 20,000 of them in Liverpool England.

The Evening & Morning Star was first published in Missouri By W.W. Phelps & others Afterwards republished in Kirtland Ohio by F.G. Williams & Co The Messenger & Advocate was published by F.G. Williams & Co Edited by O Cowdery untill the 9th No it was then Edited by John Whitmer untill the 11 vol No 7 was again Edited by O Cowdery 5 & 6 No. of the 3d vol was published by J. Smith & S Rigdon

And Edited By W A Cowdery & published by Wm
Parks to the end of the vol. The Elder Journal
being owned & No ever published was Edited by
Joseph Smith & Published by Thomas B Marsh
The Times & Seasons was Edited & published
by E Robinson & Don Carlos Smith until
the 4th No of th 2d vol which was Edited & publish
By D.C. Smith alone until the 13 No of the 2d
vol when he was joined By Hyrum B Thompson
until the 20 No which contains an account
of the Death of the Noble Don Carloss Smith
And the very next No - No 21 - vol 2 Also
contains An account of the
Death of Hyrum B Thompson so in two
weeks the Editors & Proprietors both died
It was then Edited & Published E Robinson
until the 4th No of the 3d vol After which
it was Edited And Published by Joseph
Smith to the end of the third vol. the
whole of the 4th vol was Edited & Published by John
Taylor & Wilford Woodruff, And the 1 & 2
Nos of the 5 vol And from that time until
the Present the 5 & 6 vol has been Edited
And & Published by John Taylor. The first
31 Nos of the Wasp was Published & Edited
By Wm Smith the remainder was Edited
& Published by John Taylor & Wilford Wood-
ruff — The first vol of the Neighbor was Edited
& published by J Taylor & W Woodruff since
that time by J. Taylor. The Millennial Star
was Edited And Published by P P Pratt until
the 6 No of the 3d vol It was then Edited and
Published by Thomas Ward to the end of the
V" vol It was then Edited & Published by
Th Ward & W Woodruff. The New York Prophet
was Published the first 6 numbers by a Committee
of

called the board of Controll it was then
Edited by William Smith and published by
S Branson from the 10th No to the 26 after
which S Branson was both publisher and
Editor to the 50 No after which it was Edited by
P P Pratt. The New York Prophet is Publish
by S Branson & Edited by P P Pratt, thus sent
eth an account of the publications of our
periodicals up to the present time. The Word
God has spoken Concerning Zion at the
last days many great & glorious things
By Isaiah & many other Prophets on the
Continent of Asia And also by the
Prophets & And Apostles of Ancient days
in America as well as in this last
dispensation therefore Zion must arise
and flourish for the Lord has spoken
it The gentiles know not the day of their
visitation No more than the Ancient
Jews did before there fall But the
day is at hand when they will feel
the wrath of God for the bitter branches
of the tree are about to be cut off
to make room for the good fruit. the
Seed of Ephraim in the west will
soon arise with Zion & put on her beau
tiful garments the House of the Lord
shall be built upon the top of the
mountains & many people will flow unto
it And Ephraims Nobles will be of
himself & his Governor proceed out
of the midst of him may the Lord
hasten it in his time And fulfill his
promises ~~his~~ to Zion Jerusalem
the House of Israel is the prayer of the Ancients Words

Nov 2nd 1843

2d Oct Sunday ☿ attended meeting in the Afternoon ♄ dominied with the Saints & spoke to them. Our child has been very sick for several days we have laid hands upon it & anointed with oil in the name of the Lord And it is now recovering fast 6

3d ☿ received 3 letters from Glasgow & wrote 3. Elder Ward And myself went over the river to visit A very Sick Sister with a fever we rebuked her Complaint & left her in the hands of the Lord we dined at Br Ellions ♀ saw my Daughter Susan Cornelia who is living at Br Ellions 4

4th ☿ received 3 letters & wrote 3 ♃ A cold day ♀ called upon Br Suttons in the evening & spent several hours with him ☿ retired to rest & dreamed of being in A ship & a great storm arose And it seemed as though the ship would be swallowed up but it out tired the Storm ☿ also saw A large serpent which brought forth other serpents 4

5th ☿ received 3 letters & wrote ♄ A cold day ☿ saw the 10 No of the Star to the Twelve Sisters Smoot & Hough to webster & A woodruff

6th ☿ received 3 letters & wrote 5 ☿ began to study the French language this day as ☿ find leisure moments

Nov. 7th 1845

7th Inst I received three letters & wrote 4. The Cogitations of my mind while upon my bed this night will be found in the 11 No of the VI Vol of the Star under the similitude of a dream & Paid 8 Postages £2 C. 12. 0 which paid all of the printers Bill for the printing of 300 Doctrine & Covenants the whole Bill was £126. 0. 0

9th Sunday I attended meeting in the afternoon at the close of the meeting we were called upon as a church to pay our last respects to the remains of A Deceased Brother who fell into the hole of a ship & was killed his Name was Appleton A Possession was formed of about 200 we walked before the Corps to the methodist Chapel where there was several other Corpse, A methodist preacher delivered A formel discourse over the dead bodies before him when he closed the Corpse was taken into the yard And lowerd into a pit 8 ft down some 20 feet the pit is filled nearly to the top with Coffins then it is filled up with dirt

10th Inst I received 4 letters with orders for Proclamations I wrote 3 4

11th Inst I received 3 letters wrote 4 4

12th Inst I received 5 letters wrote 2

Nov 13th 1845

13th [illegible] I received 2 letters wrote 2 & I went over the river Mary called upon Mr Farrington & dined with Elder Haslock & wife 10m

D 9

14th [illegible] I received 4 letters wrote 3 I received the Nauvoo Neighbor of Sept 24 And N York Messenger All bearing tidings of the proceedings of the mob & that the Saints were still sustained in the City of Nauvoo But there seemed to be a desire to drive the Saints out of Illinois In the evening I went over the river with Mrs Woodruff to see our daughter Susan at Br Benion. 8m

15th [illegible] I received 3 letters & wrote 3 4

16th Sunday I spent the day at Home

17th [illegible] I received the New York Messenger saying much upon the affairs at Nauvoo the tenor of which was very favorable towards the Saints But An Indian once said the white man was very uncertain And the Saints have generally found it to be so in the dealings of the American Government towards us. I received 4 letters & wrote 4 4

18th [illegible] I received three letters from Nauvoo this day one from President Brigham Young. one to Br Clark one from Br Player. Br Young give me the painful

Intelligence that the 19th of 1843 State of Illinois will not Protect them & the only terms of Peace they can have at all is to remove from the State And the Presidency of the Church with the Church itself has been under the Necessity of Agreeing to leave the State next Spring thus the State of Illinois And the whole United States have filled up the cup of Iniquity And well may the Saints go out of her midst As did Lot out of Sodom for her Judgment and destruction is equally sure The Saints having built the Temple of the Lord & the City of Joseph Are now about to be drove out of it By the American Nation this is a Strange Age we live in the Bible & Book of Mormon Doctrine & Covenants are fast Fulfilling upon the heads of this generation thus has American liberty with her proud eagle found a sepulchre there to remain until resurrected by some power who will be prompted by virtue to administer those laws in equity & justice that the present Administrators have not moral courage enough to maintain against the power of Mobocracy

I will now I received by letters & wrote & I sent letters to all the American Elders in this land

Now I received by letters & news Almost all the public Journals have something to say upon the persecutions of the Saints

Nov 21st 1845

21st ... W received 3 letters & wrote 6
W had a very busy day in packing up
books, Stars proclamations to all &
A letter to day from Br Brannan stating
that he had received Council to take
his press in January & Ship for Californi
around Cape Horn, so as to meet the brethren
on the shores of the Pacific He informs
us that the whole Church of the Saints
will leave the United States in the Spring
& go to California may the Lord Speed
them on there way is my prayer

22 ... W ... W. W wrote 2 letters to America
this day one to S Brannan
New York, and one to President Brigham Young
Asking his Council whether W shall tarry in
England or go to America W expressed my feeling
about there oppressions in the United States
W sent him a Copy of the entering of the
Copy wright of the Book of Mormon & the
Doctrins & Covenants requested Br Barber
To take along our little boy, W received 3 letters
to day from the english brethren & received £16, from Father Croft from the Saints
in Birmingham, mostly for the Temple, W
also received the 14th NO of the Messenger
which was highly interesting to us may the
Lord bless his Saints

III

23d Sunday we had an interesting meeting
through the day at the Music Hall W preached
in the morning, Spoke in the Afternoo was
followed by Br Ward, W ordained Br James
R Ellis Goffin to the office of an Elder, Bless
three Children, W again preached in the evening
was follow By Elders Ward & Hedlock A good -

number of Strangers were out Nov 24th 1845 who listened
with good attention, Br & Sister Heinon
Dined with us & walked during the day
going & coming to & from meeting 12 miles

24th ☽ received 4 letters & wrote
4 letters Notifying the Presiding Elders
of the General Conference to be held at
Manchester on the 4th day of December
Br Thos Ferguson Assisted me in writing
these letters He has done Considerable writing
for me for some months He is a worthy
young man

25th ☽ received 4 letters & wrote 3 ½

26th ☽ received 3 letters wrote 5. ½

27th ☽ received 6 letters wrote 3 & went
on board of the fire King & set Sail for
Glasgow & it was A rough night & I was very
sick & vomited much

28 & arived in Greenock at 4 oclock two
hours rode to Glasgow took supper with
P & C, One distance 125 miles

29th & was Sick & unwell through the day
& met in Council with the officers in the
Afternoon and informed them of my
intention to leave England the first of January
to go to America to get my Children & redeem
my father & Mother from Babylon

Nov 30th 1843

30th Sunday I met in Conference with the Glasgow Saints & had an interesting time through the day & evening I herd reports from Branches containing 1181 members including 14 P 44 Elders 31 Priests 40 Teachers and 30 Deacons 64 Baptized since last Conference This is one of the most interesting Conference in the British Isles we had about two persons present through the day I spent the night at No 23 High Street in Company with Elder John Banks I dined with Elder Drummond distance of the day 6m

Dec 1st I spent the time in Glasgow visited several that were sick Administered unto them, It was a cold rainy day 5

2d I took cars rode to Greenock then took ~~cars~~ Steamer & rode towards Liverpool I was exceeding sick through the night

3d It was very Sea Sick this morning we arrived at Liverpool about 12 o'clock I took Cab went home sick distance 12 5

4th I went to the office received 12 letters wrote 10.- one to Esther & Catharine Woodruff one to Sister Sarah B Foss I invited father & Mother Woodruff to go with me It was a very busy day with me, I bought £4 0. with me from Scotland to the office £4 3. was for the joint Stock £11. for Emigration the remainder for Books &c

Dec 5th 1843

6th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I wrote 2 letters received 2

7th Sunday I Attended meeting in the afternoon & spoke to the people & had a good time I preach in the evening to a good congregation in the Music Hall A plot was laid to assault me at the close of the meeting but the plan of the wicked was frustrated

8th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I received 4 letters wrote 4

9th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I received 3 letters wrote 3

10th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I made a purchase of Salmon & trout rods reels lines hooks flies and apparates for both salt & fresh water to the Amount of £6, 2, 4 Elders Stratton and Shears were present with me when I made the purchase I received a letter today from Br Clark informing me that Sister Clark was very sick with the Small Pox broke out with it from the crown of her head to the sole of the foot But the Lord helped her speedily to recover

11th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I received 3 letters & wrote 4

12th ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ I received 3 letters & wrote 2

13th I have had the company of several of the brethren with me for several days I took the cars with Mrs Woodruff & rode to Manchester spent the night at Mr Holebrooks 30 m

Special Conference

Dec. 14th 1845

A Special Conference of All the Churches in the British Isles met at the Hall of Science at 10 oclock on Sunday this 14th day of December there being present President Wilford Woodruff & Councillors Hedlock & Ward &

High Priest	Seventies	
Elders	Priest	Teachers
and	Deacons	

we herd represented 11012 Members
9 High Priest 392 Elders 590 Priest
311 Teachers and 144 Deacons and
15.173 Baptized during the last 9 months
the Staffordshire Conference is not
included in the above representation which
Numbers

Members	2 High Priest		
Elders	Priest	Teacher	Deacon

In the Afternoon Sacrament was Administered After which our expulsion from the United States was taken up and many remarks was made upon the Subject

In the evening the Subject of my book was taken up the Conference agreed to donate to assist me in the Journey

Dec. 15th 1845

17

Conference met again this morning the fore part of the day was spent in making such changes in the Ordinances as the circumstances required. In the afternoon the Joint Stock Company was taken up and much said upon the subject, the evening was occupied mostly upon the congregation At the close of the some counsel to the Elders, such as to sustain the Presidency, the Priesthood & to be governed by it & not by tongues or the visions of some woman, but learn the operation of the spirits as there are many gone out into the world & spend the time in whipping the Saints & Preach the gospel of Jesus Christ

16 I spent the day with the Saints in Manchester. And held a meeting in the evening bid the Saints fare well, a good number of the Saints spoke we had a good time I dined with a number of the Elders at Br Sheldens & spent the night at Br John Druces 6 miles

17 I took the parting hand with Elders Holmes E H Davis & Clark Sheets & Sutton and a number of others & took cars returned to Liverpool & spent the night at home 30 m

18 I received 6 two of which were from America one from Elder Leonard Hardy & one from Elder G A Smith giving me some good news from America I wrote a letter to Elder Hardy & one to G A Smith, I wrote 10 letters in all went over the river spent an hour at Br Emions saw our little girl she was well 10 m

19 I received 2 letters & wrote 3 My labours are very great at the present time in selling my affairs to get ready to go to America

20 I received 2 letters wrote by Mrs Woodruff bought a bill of goods to day to prepare for her journey, I spent the evening at home I read the 16 No of the VI vol of the Times & Seasons containing the minuts of the first Conference ever held in the Temple of the Lord in the City of Joseph I also read an account in the Liverpool papers of the Commencement of an alliance of all protestant churches against the Roman Catholics

22 Sunday I Attended Meeting in the
Afternoon Communed with the people
& addressed them several spoke Brt
Sister Elliott was present with our little
girl who has been living with themselves
a length of time after meeting I walkd
with them to the boat as they had
to cross the River Mersey to Rockferry
I spent the night at home 6

23 I received 3 letters wrote
2 I bought A Bill of clothing for myself
Consisting of one overcoat, 2 dress coats 2
silk velvet, one Satin & one cloth waistcoats
All of the first quality of cloth the Bill
was £9, 15, 0

24 I received 3 letters & wrote
2 I spent the day at the office, in the
evening I went in company with Mrs
Woodroff to visit St Johns Market Liverp
on Christmas eve It was quite a splendid
sight the market was Amply Supplyed
with the richest Beef and Mutton, pork, veal
And a great variety of wild & tame fowls
And game, And A great quantity of fruits
of almost evrt County & clime the whole
body of the Market was decorated
with a great variety of evergreen, it
was so crouded with people it was with
great difficulty we could get through
we also visited the fish And Pedlars
Market we then returned home, And
At 11 oclock at night we attended High
Mass in the Catholic Chapel in Scotland Road
where All the ceremonies And performances

were attended to thereafter 23rd 1845
Catholicks at high mass on Christmas eve
After there offering incense that presented
Something to represent Jesus in Swadling
Clothse After which the meeting broke
up And we returned to our homes at 2 oclock
at night this was the first time I ever
ever attended High mass 12 miles

25th CHRISTMAS DAY this is the
Second Christmas I have spent in England
I took tea in Company with Br Woodruff
I rode to the rock ferry took Steamer
Crossed the Mersey we called upon Br &
Sister Benion by invitation And partook
of A very rich Christmas dinner our
Daughter Susan Cornelia made one of
the number As she had been living with
them for some time past they have under-
taken to make a History of her. And that
have done well with her She is two years
& 5 months this day & she can read in two
or three syllables quite well we spent
quite a pleasent time with them Br Benion
accompanied us. across the Mersey river
And we all attended a tea meeting of the
Saints held at the Music Hall there were
300 or 400 sat the tables pertaking of the
bounties of the earth After the repast
was over tables were cleared away Elder
Woodruff was chosen Chairman of the
meeting many speaches was made by
Elders Woodruff, Ward, Hadlock &
A large Number of other elders & the
meeting past off well & interesting 10m

26 ☐☐☐ ‖ received 3 letters wrote 2 Dec 26th 1845

27 ☐☐☐ ‖ Elder Ward Commenced to day by the Portrait of Mrs Woodruff with little Joseph in her Arms ‖ spent the day at the office And Elder Banks Came home & spent the night with me by

28 Sunday ‖ in company with Br Banks. ‖ attended meeting with the Saints at the Music Hall ‖ preached in the morning Commenced in the afternoon, ‖ also preached in the evening from the 12th of the Hebrews the discourse was given me of the Lord & ‖ gave it to the People ‖ spoke in great plainness to all

29 ☐☐☐ ‖ wrote 3 letters to day & received 3 one from President Brigham Young of Nauvoo

30 ☐☐☐ ‖ received 4 letters and wrote 6 Mrs Woodruff was quite sick with a desease in England & called ~~tiedilepaux~~ it causes the most excruciating pain in the face Jaw neck & shoulder the jaws set like the lock jaw she had a severe night & ‖ was Almost sick myself Elder Banks spent the night with us, At blow a gale this day & night 3 Ships were run down in the Channel

31 ☐☐☐ ‖ received 12 letters wrote & it was a very busisy day

The following is a synopsis of the travels and labours of W. Woodruff in AD 1845

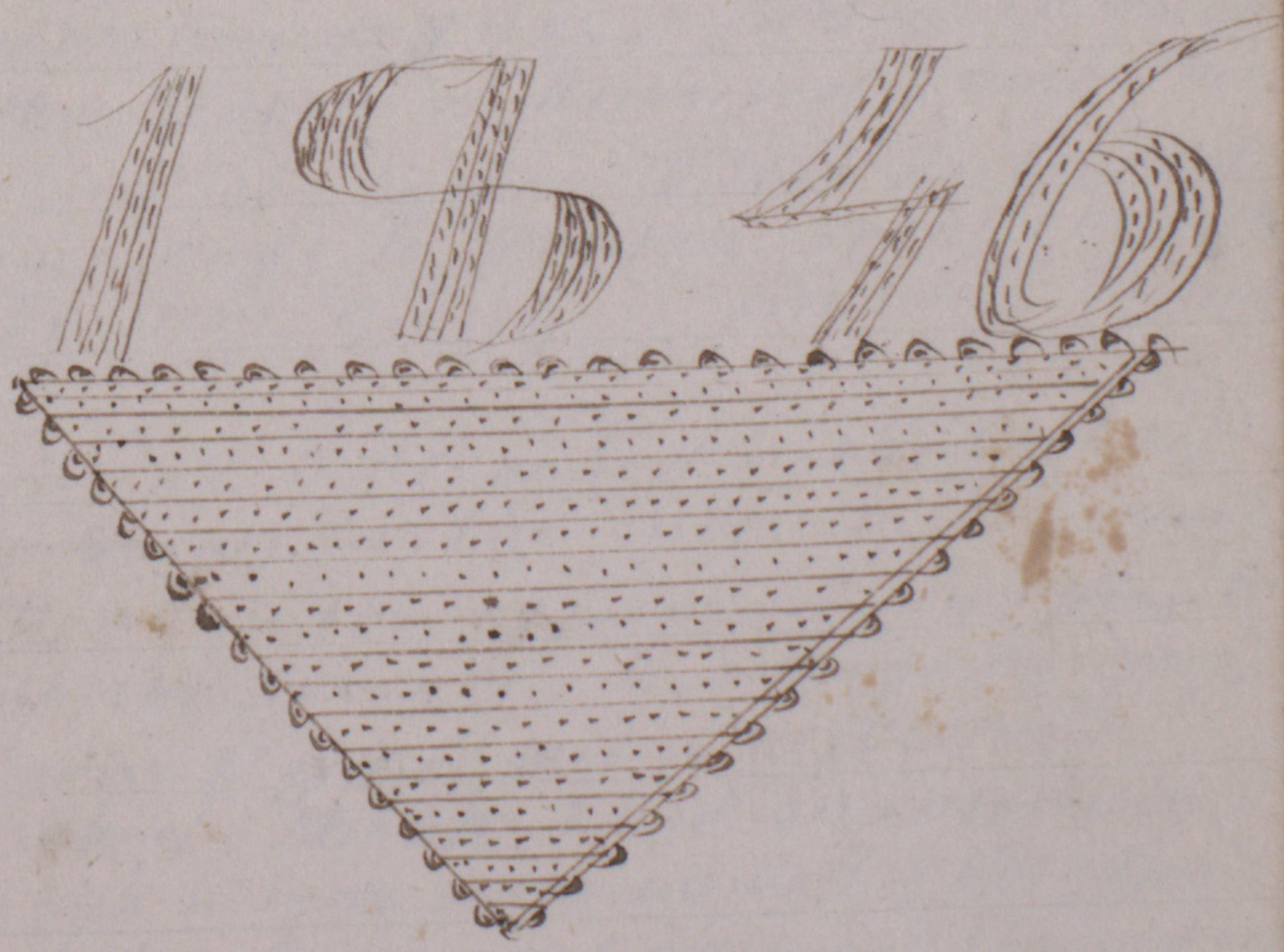
Travled Miles	3642
Held Meetings	60
Attended Conferences	15
Baptized	2
Ordained Governers	3
~~Confirmed~~ Elders	7
Priests	4
Teachers	1
Deacons	2
Confirmed	41
Blessed Children	23
Administered to Sick persons	90
Wrote letters	407
Received letters	379

During A.D 1840 I Published 3000
Copies of the Doctrins and Covenants in
Liverpool England and secured the copy
wright in London it being the first Europe
-an edition. I Also published 3000 Copies of
the Hymn Book and 20,000 Copies of the
Proclamation of the 'III twelve apostles.
I visited Liverpool Manchester Birmingham
London Glasgow Edinburgh and many other
parts of England and Scotland. I Collected
£ 317 . 12 . 0. or $ 1594 for the
'III Temple of the Lord in Nauvoo

WILFORD WOODRUFF'S

JOURNAL

FOR



Jan 1st 1846

JAN 1st I W.S.

I wrote Elder Samuel Downs A letter and sent him as A New years gift some Hair from the Heads of Joseph Smith the Prophet And all the Smith family of male members also Mother Smith And from most all the quorum of the Twelve Also A piece of Joseph Smith Handkerchief I received 4 letters & wrote 3

2d It is A very busy day & time getting ready for my departure for America I received 4 letters & wrote 6

3d I received A letter from Nauvoo from W W Phelps Containing A Power of Attorney to collect some money for A Brother in Nauvoo from Mr Horton of Liverpool I collected He was not at home, I left Liverpool took Cars rode to Preston Spent the night with Br Wm Smith Distance 40 miles

4th Sunday I preached in the Cockpit to the Saints in the morning Commun- with them in the afternoon And preached Again in the evening, to A large Congrega- tion from Ezekiel Mch 14 to 21 verses & And 1st Ch of Malachi I had an interesting day though it was some unwell, I blessed one Child laid hands upon 10 sick spent the night with Br Smith finished my testimony with the

town of Preston And it was by the 5th of Jan 1846
last time that one of the quorum of
the Twelve may ever speak in the
Preston Cock pit

Jan 5th The Preston Saints made me
a present of £5. to assist me to Colsperms
I bid the Saints farewell many sorrowful
love to the Twelve & there friends in Preston
I took Coach to Liverpool called at
the office & returned home very weary
but went to work packing up our truck
worked until we were all tired out
and retired to rest
him

6th Jan I got one letter from
Elder Jones of Wales very interesting
of the progress of the work I wrote
2 letters

7th I received 2 letters & wrote

8th I received 3 letters & wrote 2
I bought A pair of fine gold spectacles
containing good pebbles for the eyes for
W. Phelps Paid for the same £1.12
I received one letter from Glasgow
containing £20. £9.17.0 was for
the Temple & £11.3.0 for myself

9th I received 4 letters & wrote 3 it
was a very busy Day

10th [illegible] I received 5 letters & wrote
3 I received a Donation to Day from the
Manchester Conference of £42. forty two
Sovreigns to assist me and my friends to
emigrate I gave £12 to Elder Clark & kept
£30 myself I also received £6. from the
Birmingham Conference I made a feast
in the evening and had for my guest
Elders Hedlock Ward Clark Wilson &
T. Downes And Shot a good time together

6 pm

11th Sunday I spent the morning at home
with my family I in the Afternoon I comm
unet with the Saints And in the evening
I delivered my farewell address there were
in our persons out

12th I This was a very busy day in making
A beginning of preparations for my family
to set sail I wrote 6 letters
[illegible] I received 10 letters most of which
contained letters to there friends in Amer
ica

13th I This was Also A very busy Day
we packed up all our things with Bedmats
& took them onto a Cart & went
with them to Waterloo Dock to go on board
of the Liverpool Capt Devonport but
they had driven out from the Dock &
our goods lay all day on the dock at
night they were taken on board

14th I spent this day on board of the Ship
preparing our bedding & baggage for rea
ching down lashing up &

Jan 5 1846

Wed 14 Received 6 letters I wrote 2
Received one letter from S Brannan
New York Also the messenger And 2 times
4 seasons from Nauvoo, Bro Woodruff
& babe was quite unwell this morning It
was Ascertained that the ship would not
go out this day 5

Jan 15 1846
Thursday 15 I went on board the Ship
Liverpool with my family &
about 40 other Saints Elders
Hedlock Fielding Medcroft & myself went
out with the ship & shot 10 miles wether
took the parting hand with my family
& all the Saints & returned in a small
boat & left them floating before a good
breeze I returned to Liverpool &
was very busy the remainder part of
the day 20

16th I spent the day at the office 4

17th Sunday I called upon Elder Wright
in the morning found him unwell yet he
went with me to the office Elder Hedlock
was with us & we took an inventory of all
the property in the printing department
And sealed all accounts as far as time would
permit I remained at the office until 11 o'clock
at night

19th Monday was a very busy day in
settling my business I received 2 letters
Tuesday 20 I wrote a letter to Henry McEwan

in Plainness for not fulfilling his Jan 20th 1846
promise to me of A Debt of £30 but we smooth
past it by without either paying the debt or
refering to it in his letter to me

20th I spent the Day at the office and a hard
days work it was in trying to settle my accounts
& wind up my business & be prepared to
go of at half past 4 oclk I took steamer
to Rock ferry & crossed the Mersey & spent the
night with Br Benion And had an interesting
time with them they promised to send me
A copy of the Portrait of our Daughter Sosanna
Cornelia which A female Artist drew having
Neither hands nor arms at all

21st Farewell I took breakfast with Br & Sister
Benion crossed the river Mersey
to our office At Stanley buildings Baltic
Liverpool And As this was the last day I was
to spend on shore before going on board of the
Ship I was determined to make A final settlement
of my affairs in some way At event it has
found hard to Accomplish As Elders Haslock
And ward have had so much business of
their own they have done but little to assist
ing in the settlement of mine And what
they should have done has been put off
until the last minute which has made it
very hard & paining As I have had to pull
along & none to help Elder Ward especi
ally has manifested great neglect & indifference
rence in assisting me any However I have
Struggled through it by the Help of God
And also overthrown A plan to partially
rob me of what little means I had got

this plan I have every reason to believe
conducted by Mr Jones the printer And a
professed friend standing near me in
office & interest but the Lord knoweth
the following is a true Account of the
State of things in which I left the print-
-ing department of the Church of Jesus Christ
of Latter Day Saints in Liverpool

The following is An account of Books
hand And Dues)

Books of Mormon 879 at 4/		175		
Books of Doctrines & Covenants	2259 at 3/6	395	15	
Hymn Books 2166 at 1/6		162	9	
	Total	733	4	
Due on the proclamation		30		
Due on the Revised of the Stereotypes for bad debts		30		
	Total £	813	4	0
Deduct for all liabilities		234	7	11
leaving A balance Above all liabilities		579	16	1

Liabilities As follows for W. Woodruff 2:-
A Steerage passenger on the Liverpool to New-
Orleans £4 4 0 — 10 — 10
to 1 passage to New York £4 — 4
to Mr Eatons Bill for Sawst Sundries — 4 — 9 — 5
Amount of Sundry persons on Account of Books — 22 — 19 — 5
Due Mr. James for printing — 95 — 8 — 6
Due Mr Fosdick for Binding Dt Covenants — 46
Due Thomas Ward for Services — 35
Due Thomas Wilson " " — 14
— 5
Total for all liabilities against the — 234 — 7 — 11

Reuben Hadlock received for the Temple
Beginning Sept 15 = 1844 ending Aug 24-
1844 - £ 217 - 0 1½ Also for Books
of Mormon belonging to the Temple.
£ 24 14 1½ Total £ 245 : 15 3

Paid on D Dams order £ 53 9 4
forwarded to Temple Camp 100

Total — £ 153 9 4

Still due the Temple £ 92 5 7

W Woodruff received for the Temple
Commencing Aug 24th 1844 ending
Jan 19th 1846 — £ 817 12 11½

Paid on D Dams order £ 40 18 6
forwarded to Temple Camp £ 264 1
W Woodruff pays temple
Committee on his arrival £ 4 13 5½

£ 317 12 11½

R Hedlocks receipts 245 14 3

Total receipts for the £ 563 4 2½
temple in the British Isles
during one year four months and six days
At 4/4½ per pound it would be £ 2732 5 2

After regulating these accounts and writing
A peace for the Star As An farewell Address
All in the midst of A Hurricane of business
I bid farewell to Elders Hadlock Ward
Wilson And all others Concerned And in
Company with Elder Joseph Albert Stronk
I went on board of the Packet Ship
Ashburton of the Swallowtail line 1150
tons Capt Wm Howland 1st Mate Seth
Williams 2d Mate Wm Drummond with
4 Cabin passengers 22 Second Cabin
passengers & about 50 steerage passengers
we had A Stateroom in 2d Cabin a
mid ship opposite the mainmast fare
5 pound Each All bound for New York
Elder Stratton & myself occupied the
lower berth in the Stateroom & Mr.
John Hastings Pleasant Valley Dutchess
Co N York An Irishman occupied the
upper birth with A man by the name
of Cox we spent most of the day
regulating our baggage And getting
ready for sea the ship remained
in dock over night & we lay on board
I lay upon a straw bed some damp &
with the wind from the Hatchways I
took quite A cold this ended one of
my Horrid disagreable days

22d - I arose quite ill Jan 22 1846 & went to Br. Halls to
get some breakfast went to the ship & spent
the day but not a soul came on board
to see us but Br. Cowley to do some
errands for us. 4 o'clock we left the
dock and hauled out into the river and let
Anchor & spent the night

23d We hoisted Anchor at 8 o'clock
And A Steaman hitched on to us & took
us into the Channel about 15 miles &
left us we then made sail for our
Course the ship was Hoveden
bound before the Steaman left for-
Smuglers when 5 persons were found
stowed away in the hold they were
principles had given away from their
Masters they were taken on shore And
probably had to return to their Masters
we sailed through the day before a
light breeze And while my wife children
And other friends are crossing the Atlantic
to New Orleans on the ship Liverpool
I am now starting to cross the same
sea to New York May the Lord preserve
us all safe to meet again is my prayer

24th A Dead Calm the fore part of the
day A Head wind in the After part light
light breeze I was not Sick but very ill
chilled We had A rough night

25 Sunday Jan 25th 1846 We have still head wind
And Are beating in the Channel Elder
Stratton was sick last night I Am
sick today but it works down ward

26th At is stormy today beating again
A strong head wind in the Irish Chan
-nel do not gain any ownly hold our.
own besides in danger of being
wrecked on shoir we are all seasick
in our state room. Mr Hastings is
A Gentleman And A peaceable man
Mr Cox his bedfellow was of A different
Stamp He left our room took up his
quarters with another man As he found my
no gamblers or blacklegs in our room
we were glad to get rid of him as
he was A quarrelsom man
we had A terrible night gale of wind from
under Almost bare poles dangerous beating
this I pray the Lord to give us a change
of wind soon

27th Still head wind no gain but
little I Am still very sick it is distressing
to be confined as we are beating in
narrow channel dangerous coast
head winds And all seasick we spent
A gloomy night

Jan 28th 1846

28th An exceeding gloomy day constant
gales & Head winds we do not gain any
Are still beating the Channel opposite
the Tuskar Light House where we have
been for several days we commenced
Having a Collision last night with an
other Ship the Henry Clay going into
Liverpool, they narrowly seperated as they
passed a few feet of each other had the
struck one or both would probably have
gone down we are all seasick pitching
And rocking so in the sea we have no
Appetite for eating anything I never was
in more discouraging circumstances at
sea in my life Constant head winds danger
of shore rough weather sea sick loss of
Appetite long nights and have to lie abed nearly
all day

29th Still dead head wind we are still in sight
of the Tuskar light we have now been days
beating in this Channel slowly got 14 miles
last night was Also a tedious night to us, I trust
my family & friends are doing better on the
Liverpool than we are I feel very anxious
to get to my friends in Cork so that we can
continue our journey west with the labour
And dread I have resting upon me it is trying to
be confined so long in one place Soon finally
the wind changed this afternoon so we
were enabled to make about 50 miles today

30th The wind is against us and Jan 30th 1846
we have to persue the old Course to beat
against Gales & Storms & rough winds I
was quite sick this mornig And vomited
the first time since I have been on board
it is truly A gloomy day we had a gale at
night it reached so bad I could scarcely
keep in bed

31st Rough sea & head winds we are all
still sick & no appetite

Feb 1st 1846 Sunday Arose quite unwell
this morning being reached so badly through
the night we have a calm this morning
this is the 10th day since we left Liverpool
And it is supposed we are still in the mouth
of the British Channel opposite Cape Clear
about 300 miles from Liverpool about what
we ought to make in 24 hours with a good
fair breeze this is bad beginning certainly
what the end will be time must determin
I read the latest London times to day but
found nothing important in them It's
still gloomy times with us

2d This is the most Charming day we have
had since we left Liverpool we are now clear
of the Channel and a good Breeze from the
North West enabled us to run North on our
Course about 4 miles an hour it blew a gale
for a little time last night I slept well &
had some pleasant Dreams we are
getting some better in health & spirits

Feb 3d 1896

3d This is the first day for the voyage we have heard the command to square the yards wind is now favorable we pass not an hour in the morning at 12 oclock the wind changes again dead ahead we run the ship on the South -ern tack we again have to contend with a strong head wind. we shiped a very heavy sea and wet many of the passengers and upset the Negros Cook galley there is one sail in sight on our lee bow Elder Stratton Appetite is some improveing Mr Hastings is still rather feeble A squall struck us at 3 oclock but lasted but few moments

4 At 4 oclock one of the most exciting scenes took place that ever saw I Sea I The Second Mate steped forward to the bowsprit the ship pordered one of the hands to do something on the bowsprit He refused upon the principle that it was dangerous & risk of his life the Mate said He would not ask man to do a thing that he was not willing to do himself And stept forward to do it while at the same moment they shiped a sea which instantly washed him overboard the seas were running high & the ship going & not on hour the cry of second mate overboard was instantly rung through the ships ropes was flung to him but he could not get them the Buoy was next flung to him He swam hard to get to it but he could not get ~~him~~ it as the seas were running so high it floated to the leeward of him. The Capt then gave orders to wear the ship which was done as speedily as possible still it took several minutes by the Life boat was let down at the same time manned by Hartz the Boatswain

And four others hands Feb 3d 1846 notwithstanding the
High seas they managed the boat well the
Mate continued to swim for 15 or 20 minits
amid the raging billows even until the life
boat was within A few rods of him when
He instantly sunk to rise no more that
remained on or near the spot to have he
was last seen both with the life boat & Ship
for near an hour but nothing more was seen
of him the life boat then came along side
And it was with great difficulty they got
on board of the Ship as they came near
being swamped several times but after every
exhertion being made they were obliged to
trim there Sails to the wind & continue their
Course & leave there mate in his watery grave
speaking loudly that while in life we are in the
midst of death the Captain & Crew seemed
much affected by the incident, His Name
was William Drummond An American, native
of Flushing Long Island New York, his
Parents live near the City of New York
was A single man had been in the East
India trade with this same Captain William
Howland this was his first trip in the Liverpool trade And was now on his return home
was A strikingly Ambitious young man was
remarking last night what pleasure He would
have in taking tea with his Mother on his arrival
in New York but his hopes are so doubtful
blasted And A Mother will be disappointed
Harry the Boatswain was Appointed to take

his place And all is going on as though nothing
had happened

Feb 4th 1846

Wed 4th Dark And rainy light Head brees at
4 oclock the whole Heavens covered Blackness it
was expected a severe gale was at hand
all sail were spread when the squall struck
the ship all sail was then furled as soon as
possible the passengers went out to assist but the
wind soon changed to the North East And
the sails were spread before it And we last for
once A fair breeze but it did not last long but
shifted to various points we did not have so
rough a night as was expected

5th It is two weeks to day since we drew out
into the Channel at Liverpool And we are not
yet 1000 miles on our way we have A comfortable
le breeze to day from the N West we can run
our course into 2 points to the Southard we have
A very pleasant Afternoon the most so of any day
since we left we are all much better in health
And spirits And getting good Appetite there
was A fight Among the Steerage passengers
one man fell down the Hatchway & broke
his shoulder bone, I spent the day mostly arranging
my books

6th A Steamer hove in sight this morning on her
way to Liverpool remained in sight about one
hour, we still have A head wind it was so strong
at night we run about 7 nots per hour. we are
in constant danger of being destroyed by fire
through the Carelessness of the passengers with
there pipes And candles about there straw
beds & crates of Crockery filled with straw

Feb. 7th 1846

7th Saturday I was sea sick this morning
And vomited some we have still head winds
and make but slow progress which is very
discouraging to us considering our situation
As our business requires haste but we would
console ourselves the best we could each one
would tell what he would do when he got
on shore we first would take a fish of oysters
to gether I would take A keg of Oysters &
some Clams And A fresh Codfish to My folks
& Mother from New Haven (I must see them
I so if) each one was to take there friends
something so we would occasionally feast
upon these reflections. One man A steerage
passenger got several buckets of water flung
onto him & the ropes end for his filthiness
about the floor The man there broke his
Cheek bone is getting better

8th Sunday I had some pleasant dreams last
night in visiting my friends when I awoke
the first sound I heard was from the Steward
saying After so long a time the wind has changed
in our favor And that we were running on
our Course We note an hour before A good
fair breeze this was joyful news to us it
cheered up our spirits As we had been
warring Against Head winds ever since
we had left Liverpool even if Say Thirty
which time we had got only about 1200 miles
And we have got nearly 3000 miles yet to go
We dressed ourselves & went on deck And it
was truly a glorious view All the Sails were
well filled & we were plowing through the ocean
like the horse prancing to battle, the log was

Feb 9th 1846

flowy at 12 oclock And it was found the ship was running 13 nots an hour on our Course As we have had bad beginning it hope we may have good ending A squall struck us at 4 oclock the log was flowy All the line run from the reel befor the Sand was out it was supposed to be running 14 and more which is as fast as the Ship could Sail this is the first day we have had a fair wind A whole day sine we left Liverpool

9th We have had an Easterly wind through the night which has caused the Ship to roll in the trough of the Sea until boxes trunks &c was to tumbling through the Ship, & we could scarcely keep our berths we are going 10 nots an hour this morning on our Course we have made 200 miles since the wind changed we are having a rough day in consequence of the rocking of the Ship

10th A fair wind but light breese we run 4 nots in the evening A strong breese fair wind smooth Sea run 13 nots we had a good short Cake & Apple Dumplings for Dinner All Sail is set I never saw a Ship carry so much Sail in stray winds And yet as the Ashburton

11th We have this morning A strong South East wind with fore & main top gallant Sails set we run 13 nots an hour on the Course this is truly encouraging And things Seeing in our favor & they have so much contrary

up it tries the whole strength of the ship
most ships with the same wind would
be under close reef topsails & spare the
day in writing & gale struck us at noon
though the wind was fare the ship was
immediately put under close reef topsail
& they let her drive on her course some
of the time stray gusts would strike her
and make her tremble, it was the roughest
night we have had on the voyage but
the Barometer today speaks of still worse
storm ahead Seas are very high

12 Seas High & rough this morning
the wind still continues very strong from
the South East we are still under reef
top sails though they make a little sail
this morning we all fell some unwell
it is supposed we shall reach the Banks of
Newfoundland this evening at 6 oclock the Capt
had the lead cast for soundings we have
made 1000 miles on our Course during the last
4 days nearly as much as we made the
first 17 days & hope the wind may
continue favorable

13th The wind changed to the westward
during the last night, & is an exceeding
cold day like the bank weather of the
coast of North America we have a light
head wind but a very heavy swell as
though there had been a heavy Gale or

immediately would be the according to the
Barometer yesterday A cold snow storm
set in at 10 o'clock the snow and wind drift
until 4 o'clock which covered the ship with
snow sleet & frost it then increased to
a gale And the air so full of snow we
could not see scarcely any distance the
whole region began to be covered within
& it was so cold the men to keep them
to be relieved very often to keep them
from freezing it is a cold North wester
the gale in the evening grew to a terrific
And dreadful Cold It never was so cold
A time for sailors all canvass was taken
in except one or two small staysails to
steady the ship, they then lit hardly
It never was so gloomy a time as on
board of A ship in the midst of the Herricane
ne, the raging billows pouring over them
fury upon us every thing stiffning up with
cold & frost No one knowing what moment
the yards would be blown away or
must go by the board or the ships firmly
a leak or founder & go to the bottom
It was Amid these reflections I retired
the evening that it stood on deck I gazed
late in the evening upon the wild & dismal
appearance that surrounded me and cried
A secret prayer to my Heavenly father to
protect us than with calmness & composure
retired to my bunk leaving all to the will of God

No person can form any idea of the
awfully grand and dismal appearance of
such a scene without the sight it is in
the midst of such scenes that we wonder
And marvel that men enough can be
found in the world to carry on the dom
merce of the Nations of the earth by seas
that can be hired to follow such a trade
pass through such exposure & suffer such
privations for the paltry sum of 8 or
$15 per month. We however through the
goodness of God And the strength of our
oak ship passed through the scene without
damage the wind died away during the
night & the galeceased & we were all pre-
vd

14th It is exceeding cold we have a fair
wind now to north ward the wind again
arose to a gale in the night And we had a
dreadful rough night we rocked and
pitched so bad it made us sick we
could not sleep & hardly keep in bed
15th Sunday the cold is increasing & gets
into our Cabins & have now been with
my feet wet boots daily soaked with
water 23 days without being near any
fire and we are now daily obliged to
go to bed to warm our feet this is
the colder day we have had we
had a still night And we got a good night's
rest

Feb 16 1846

16th The wind has changed to the South
East so we have A fair wind again we run
about 4 nots an hour on our course we are
now about 400 miles from New York
it is not quite as cold to day as yesterday
as we are getting further South
Elder J. H. Stratton Released to us A very
Singular circumstan that fell under his obser-
-vation which was truly A singular phenomenon on the 22d day of October 1845 in
dompany with some friends He went to visit
A certain female by the name of Ann Comer
daughter of James and Susan Comer living
at the village of Farrington Gurney 12 miles
from Bath 15 from Bristol Sommersetshire
England. She was A well sprightly child
until her 12th year At which time she was
taken with convulsions & fits for 4 weeks
when her jaws became locked & eyes
closed she lost the use of her limbs
was only able to turn her head
And raise her hand a few inches the
last article of food she was even known
to eat A small bite of an egg this was
upwards of eight years since During
which time there has nothing entered her
mouth or passed from her she breathes
through her nose which seems regular
And her pulse beats regular but quite
feable She has grown about 2 inches in length
During this state she looks very pleasant
has Had A smile upon her Countenance
It is the opinion of some the she is
not insensible As incredible as this may
seem Elder Stratton Said He could not

Feb 16th 1846

find to doubt with anyone in the
Neighborhood of the correctness of this
statement, He pressed her hand several
times & received a light pressure in return
the family had tried to keep it from
being known abroad as much as possible
her fingers nails have come off 3 times
during the eight years but are at the
present time are perfect many of the
first Physicians in Bath have visited
her some have spent three or four days
at a time with her they have desired
to have her removed to the Hospital but
her parents will not admit of it

In the afternoon we had a calm with
quite moderate weather until 6 o'clock
when a heavy squall suddingly struck
us with 3 reefs & gallant sails set every exertion
on was made by the whole crew to get
the sail in as speedily as possible the
gale increased for about one hour
when it blew a Hurricane but they
saved all their sail but one gib
which tore to atoms blew away
it was considered the heaviest wind
we have had on the voyage it imme-
diately raised a high sea & we
had an exceeding rough night pitch
tumbling rolling & tossing & still the
was sore tumbling in bed and trying
to hold myself in it turned very
cold so that a person would be chilled
through in a few moments on deck

Feb 17th 1846

17th We the coldest morning we have had on board Sails & ropes frozen stiff and ice all over the ship most of the people kept their beds until late to keep warm it is very tedious upon the Sailors several of them are sick this morning through the exposures of the night therefore but one of us in our state rooms at a time to watch & take care of things we take turns & go bed together warm any mouthful would seem to go to sea for a living hard

Difficult task from writing for it cannot write more now for it is so cold & the ship rocks so bad it is with difficulty it will make a letter.

18th Head wind we are running South it is not so cold as yesterday yet it is quite uncomfortable we had a rough rocking night I was quite unwell I have spent most of the last two days in reading the travels of Edward Daniel Clark. L. L. D. through Russia Tartary and Turkey which I found to be highly interesting His style of writing is quite similar to that of Stoddard He draws however a fairer picture of the whole Russian Nation He speaks of the Cossacks very highly He considers the mexican of them superior to the most noble of the Russian Nation that He visited whilst he gave a decided preference to the Mexican

19th We have still had Fresh Gales but very
stray it is much warmer this morn
It was quite calm all this morning
The wind increased to a strong Gale at-
6 o'clock they were obliged to put the ship
nearly under bare poles left nothing up but
close ~~reef top~~ reef main top sail And so nigth
the Sun Shone most of the day it did not
look possible for the wind to blow so hard
According to the look of the weather but
it continued to blow a stray Gale through the
day yet we were in hops the wind would by
N Sunset but we were disappointed and
the edge of the Evening Showed us we must
be prepared for a most dismal night—the Gale
was from the North west & Clouds now began
to rise from that Quarter Black as ink & rose in
the Heavens with Awful majesty And terrific
fury the Gale immediately increased to a Hurri
which lasted through the night—which was
the longest & most dismal night Ever I spent
at Sea We are truly experiencing a passage of
the roughest Class, & know we were in a ship
of the Strongest Class And my hope is wholly
in that God who has Carried me through all
dangers thus far in life, The wind & waves
increased & continued to spend their fury upon
us amid the darkness of the night—we were
shipping some heavy Seas when about 11 o'clock
a heavy Sea rolled over us the main body of
which Carried the aft gratings took a sweep
along it—stove to pieces the Companshouse washed
it—again—two men at the wheel it smashed
the wheel that governs the helm Came near
washing the men overboard it dashed the wind
at the first Cabin & water poured into our

the Cabin Feb 28th 1848 some Hogsheads of water ran from
the Captains Cabin into ours when the sea
passed over every timber in the ship trembled
like an aspen leaf The mate informed us that
the wheel was broken that governed the helm
they had to lash down the helm for her not
until the wheel could be mended I've got
up and Assisted about mending the Compass
house, No one can form an Idea of Such scenery
surrounded by the raging billows of the deep
unless they experience them The Atlantic
is the roughest ocean in the world to navigate
And we were in the worst season of the year.
But we spent the remainder of the night
without further accident except washing
of the floor of the Cook Galley & washing
out a man who had fallen asleep till it—but
he was suddenly aroused from his slumber by a sudden
A ride on a sea several times for a bit across
the deck At length Day light appeared which
we were all glad to see

20th The North west Gale still Continues though
not as strong as through the night—they have
Carry close reef main & fore top sails I am quite
unwell to day having no sleep for two nights in
Consequence of the rough weather & tumbling
of the Ship I shall know how to prize the
privilege of one more setting my foot on land
what I Longer the chance of enjoying it
We made a good dinner of Apple Dumplings
was made by Elder Stratton the wind died
away towards evening and they were
enabled to carry Sail again but we have
remaining for South of New York

Feb 21st We had quite a Comfortable Still night last night the wind has changed to the South west and we have a smooth Sea we took a ship at 6 oclock this morning on the Bahama which enables us to steer nearly our course for the land the Westerly gales has blown us South of the Gulf stream and are opposite the Bermuda Island but we are now again running towards N York about 10 miles an hour. My Stomach is much out of order. constant risings of the Stomach causes me to spit so much that it is very injurious to my health wind turned against us again in the afternoon it again blew a gale in the evening & nearly all Sail was taken in we had another rough night we gain but little if any on our journey we are Something as at the beginning testing about against head winds without making head way

22d Sunday A child about 10 years of Age A Daughter of of Mr Brown died on board last night and it is expected the Corps will be buried in the Sea this Afternoon the sea is rough this morning we have a Northerly wind we cannot run within several points of our Course

At half past 11 oclock the Corps was put in a wooden box similar to a Coffin boarded with holes to fill with water

the Coffin had stood in the foot of it to sink it it was then slid into the sea from a board for fear almost at a signal from the Captain but it did not sink but was swimming near half a mile from the Ship the parents of the Child was Catholic and there was no service performed over it by request of her parents

23d We are still struggling against Strong head worth West winds And very Squally we do not make any head way it is very discouraging to us we are running worth And South Cautiously but not towards New York we had a rough night-

24th We are still beating Against Head wind And most discouraged we seem about as bad off in the ending as we were in the begining there is A Ship in sight this morning to the windward of us the first Sail we have seen for about 20 days we are all table ill health this morning And Depressed ill spirits as we have so much to do And so little time to do it in And still we are not Advancing on our Journey

25th We have still head winds And going very slowly we paid 25 cts for baking a loaf of bread so we had warm bread and butter for Breakfast which we realished much I had A long night last night lay for hours awake in a long train of meditation finally fel asleep & dreamed of seeing my wife & children but awoke and it was a dream

Feb. 26 1864

The first mate Mr Williams took the names residence
And occupation of each person on board there was
176 Steerage passengers 24 Second Cabin Passengers
in the 1st Cabin Total 104, Passengers Capt-3
Mates 24 Sailors 3 Stewards 3 cooks 3 Firemen
persons including Nanny Ducks Total 141 souls on
board 2 died on the way, I gave in my name
And residence in the United States, occupation
Farmer

26th We have A South West-gale to day with
rain yet- we cannot run our our course which
we shall ever get to New york the Lord knoweth
for it is very discouraging times to us it is 5-
weeks to day since we left the docks at Liverpool
And we do not seem to be making any headway
for beating against constant gales & Storms
My Prayer is that the Lord will speedily Cursheat
our passage by giving us fair wind
A small Brig passed Underour bow within a few
rods of-us of about 2 poutons in the fore part of
the day. And another in the afternoon we
had A Strong gale through the night And is very
rough time

27 The Barometer was very low this morning
All Sail was taken in except-enough to steer
the ship the gale increased to such an extent
they had to lay to the Ship I her hel-
ride the bow she could this like the next
is a hard gale. The wind blew exceedingly hard
through the day And the night was dark
terrible dreadful & gloomy it blew a hurricane
nearly all night-head wind few mariners
ever experienced a rougher passage across the
Atlantic than we have done thus far most

Feb 28 1846

ships would not have lived through such
a constant scene of Gales & Hurricanes for
so many days as we have had but we
have swomped & gone to the bottom
but the Ashburton is a Strong New ontship
of the larger Class and has thus far
ourrode all Storms & gales well which has
been a blessing to us

Feb 29th 1846 Saturday this is the last day
of Feb & of Winter and here we are riding
still upon the mountain billows of the great
deep the wind is still fair and the seas
not quite so rough this morning & the gale
is lade in some degree yet some sudden
gusts & squalls are striking us it is quite
cold this morning we are running North
we are now 36 days out from Liverpool
And no outward prospect of its being
better we do not gain one of all
I dreamed last night that there was a great Storm
that killed thousands of birds that were
floating upon the water I saw many that
were not quite dead I waded in & on the
feet of water & picked out many of
them & put them under a goose that
was sitting & they were warmed brought
to life & ran about lively & well
it was quite rough through the day
we have lost ingall 100 miles in two days
for the wind changed during the night
to the North East which was fair
wind & how long it will hold the Lord
knoweth The wind blew so hard before it
~~wind~~ changed that it tore three Gib Sails
to ribbons & carried most of it away

March 1st 1846 37 Sunday

March 1st 1846

This is the Commencement of Spring in the year AD 1846 And Also my birth day I am thirty Nine years of age this day And am Still rolling upon the Atlantic on board the Ashburton I have is mealy Boy manifest on board the Ship this morning in consequence of having A fair wind the first we have had for many days I am fearful it will not last long but still I hope it may The Cow had a fall last night is sick and they are about to kill her today We are running on our Course we have been 37 Days at Sea And I expected to have been with my friends before this time when that day will come I know not The probability is that the years now lying before me will be one of the most important years of my life whose the next birth day will find me I know not where will it be in California with the Saints And will my Parents wife And all my Children be with me time must determine

The old Cow was killed at Sodock And such a Scene I never before beheld A large number of the Steerage Passengers mostly Irish who had not had any thing to eat but oat meal for many days they fell upon the Carcase of the Cow as soon as her skin was off And cut it to pieces like so many Wolves And in a few moments she was carried away by pieces and scarcely any thing left of her but her entrails And the Irishmen (eagerly

fell to roasting Steaming Boiling & Eating her
the Cow was sick & her carcase very lean
we have been rowing about & not on hour thro
-ugh the day & to get through the night on
our Course & had the best night rest & have
had on board the ship & dreamed of seeing fa.
Young & other friends we had a warm
shott Cake for Supper one third boiled
potatoes & two thirds flour but it was
nice

March 22nd 1846

Lat Our spirits are better Cheered this
morning than they possibly could be with
out wind for the wind has not only Contin
ued through the night to blow us on our Cours
to not an hour ~~on our Course~~ but this morn
it seems Settalled in the North East Airs
we have a beautiful fair gale that fills every
Sail & wafts us on our Course towards New York
11 or 12 not on hour we are this morning about
100 of New York we have a beautiful
smooth sea and the ship leaps through her
Surface like a race horse if this breeze
Continues in two days we will be in New York
May the Lord Grant it & Pray

[illegible] this day wrote three
Letters one to John Neff
and sent him $10. for
Note of hand he held against me this 11
forwarded by Major Worth & Sprotsell
and one to Phebe Woodruff & one
to Reuben Hedlock of Liverpool we
Continued to have fair Stern Breeze or gale
we run four 11 not an hour through the night
until Close reef topsails for it was
exceeding rough night

March 3rd 1846

3rd Still a fair wind North East
Sailed Close reef topsails run 11 miles
have now about 200 mile to reach
New York if the wind continues fair
we shall expect to reach soundings
to night & get a pilot tomorrow morning
& reach New York to morrow which
may God Grant it may

4th I wrote 3 Letters one to B. Young
to D. Webster & W. W. Phelps.
we have a smooth Sea And light breeze
through the Day

5th we took A Pilot on board at 4 oclock
opposite fire Island we saw land about
the Same time we took the Pilot we
Have Cool Clear weather And light head
winds we Broke our Main top Sallantsail
yard we arrived at the Hook & Cast Anchor
at 6 oclock

6th We Hoisted Anchor And A Steaman
took us in tow Also the Hugernots &
Brought us into New York Dock at 3 oclock
And it truly felt to thank God for the
Privilege of once more walking on Terra Firma
& visiting the land that Gave me birth In
Company with Br Stratton & Capt. Hastings
we went to an Eating House & got a Roll
of oyster which we relished much
after being confined to the Ship 3 Months
Notwithstanding our hard Passage when
we come to understand how it had been
with other Ships we were satisfyed with

March 7th 1846

our voyage for the we ascertained that
the Mossios was our 55 day the Mollings
50 the Europe 50, some of which were
Dismasted & all suffered much. We
spent the night at Br Beers at 42
Clarkson Street in the Ward And had
a good night Rest
Distance from Liverpool to New York
18 800 miles
7th I wrote to M. Holmes & to Hardy
to Br Neff & Aphek Woodruff I
finished my letters to Nauvoo to Wm
Webster Whalps &c & forwarded them
by Elder Stratton I sent other letters
by him I spent the Day with Br Hewson
Timms 29 Newwick Street I was informed
the Twelve had left Nauvoo with many
other Saints & called upon Mrs Carter
24 Second Street out of the Bowery &
found him well I spent about 2 Hour
with him Returned to Br Timms & spent
the night distance
8 mile
I got over trunks through the dessert
House & left them with Br Timms when
I am to leave my things on my arrival
in the City from the east

9th Sunday I Attended Meeting at
the American Hall corner of Grand & Bread
way I Preached in the morning dined
in the Afternoon took Dinner with Br &
Mrs Carter & tea with Br David 142 Spring St
I Preached in the evening Br & Sister Carter
was Present I saw Mrs Folsom Shearers
Not respects to Wheeler I spent the night
with Br Carter distance
6 mile

March 9th 1846

Ye II had an interview with Br W. H. Miles
169 York Street Brooklin. II made all
preparations to go to New Haven by the
Steamer but when II arrived at Peck
slip II was informed it would not go
II called upon Br Wilson the Sail Maker
And engaged him to make me A tent
9 By 12 feet II called upon Mr Davis

10th II spent the fore part of the day
in the City II in the afternoon II took the
Steamer for New Haven we traveled about
20 miles an hour & arrived in New Haven
half past 4 oclock distance 90 miles
II spent the night at Br Stones & slept with
Bro Shirtleff II and was truly glad to meet
with him

11th II bought a keg of oysters ½ bushels of Clams
And a fresh codfish to my Father took
Cars rode to New Britain Hired a waggon
to go to Farmington. 4 miles Paid 150
II arrived at My Fathers House at 2 oclock (30 miles
that was truly glad to once more behold the
face of My Father & Mother which blessing
II Highly Prized which was according to
my expectations while at Sea in my sufferings
condition. II sent to the office for a
letter from Phebe But did not getting
II was informed on my arrival that
Aunt Ann Cossett Died on the 25 ultimo
After a long sickness or illness of 1846
two years & 4 months her death broke
up the family Ann expects to go A factory
And Cyrus to Canton in the Blacksmith

business And it leaves Betsey alone so
she desires to go to Californis with Esther
woodrofts family that she may live
with the Saints

I wrote a letter to Phebe Ann
Dwight Webster requesting
them not to purchase waggons as I has
bought 2 in the east I requested them to
get some oxen & cows. I also wrote Along
letter to Agnes Ann Elizabeth Woodruff
I filled 2 full sheets

13th I received A letter from Elder Kimball
I visited Aunt Wheeler & her family Esaw
Seth Daniel Luther Ann Amos Ann other
friends Also Bro Mallory who asked many
serious questions to my

14th I called upon Henry Woodford Ann
Had a few moments of very pleasant conver-
sation with him, There was A hard rain
through the day & night Ann A great body
of snow is going off & the Farmington River
is rising so fast that is is with difficulty
I can get home As the meadows are all
covered with water But I bid my Woodford
farewell & took the last look of the hous
Hills Lakes & Brooks of my Nativity where I
was born & spent the days of my youth
I crossed the river over the Aqueduct Was
wrode home in the midst of A Heavy shower
of rain to my

15th Sunday I wrote A letter to Br Brown
of New York Also to Br Dewey of Westfield
I spent the day at Rothary Woodruffs

16th Monday I left Father Woodruff March 16th 1846
& rode to New Britain Station took Cars rode
to Hartford Springfield & Boston & called
upon Br Brown 6th Pleasant Street Also
upon Br Davis S P Barnes No 56 oxford
Place Boston and spent the night & part
of the day 140 mile
I had an interesting time with Elder
Little
17th I left Boston in rail Cars rode to Saco for
$2.75 I walked one mile & rode 4 miles in
John Coles pung paid 75 cts He bought Mother
Sessions Place I called upon Sister Foss found
her well in good health faith And Spirits I
Found Her accompanied by Phebe Foss & Phebe
A Woodruff who I found to be a large fleshy
girl I soon caught her in my arms & kissed
her I took dinner with Sister Foss & went
with her to Father Carters in our waggon we had
to go through John Foxboro lot the lane was so
drifted with Snow, I Found Father Carter
& Foxboro all well & rejoiced, I think Mary has
failed she was pleased to see me, we all spent
the night at Father Carters And had agood
father bears his age well. He informed (time) me
that Mother Carters Spirit appeared to him
almost every night A few nights ago she
was with him put her Arms around his neck
And leaned upon him Father asked her
why she did so She says because I pitty you
During the evening I informed Father Carter
of Phebes last request that Father would
be baptized & receive the Priesthood And
my feelings were very peculiar when he
informed me that He had had a desire at
times of Being Baptized by the Son in Law of

March 17th 1845

the Latter-Day Saints And thought if
it would stay over another day He would
be baptized If immediately consented to do
so for If felt willing to make any sacrifice in
my power to accomplish so desireable an object
And be enabled to carry such glad tidings to
his worthy Daughter Phebe who had made the
request of his hands in fact I was so overwhelmed
with joy at the thought—that my eyes saw forth
a fountain of tears of Joy And gladness I spent-
a very pleasant evening with him I knew it would
require much faith And perseverance for him
to go forward in that ordinance in his old age
in the midst of Cold weather with the ground
covered with Snow And the water with Ice
I prayed And Prayed with them And retired to
there front Chamber & spent the night alone for
the last time in that House probably in this life I
bowed my knees & offered up my Prayer to God for
Father Carter & all the family esspecially for my
Dear wife And Children with whom I had spent
many A sweet hour beneath that roof And who
are truly worthy O How I want to see them
My Prayer to God is that they may be preserved
from Sickness And death. I had many peculiar
meditations upon my bed during the night
I thought of the whole family esspecially the
sacrifice that Phebe And myself had made to
Father I felt more anxious than ever that we
might spend an eternity together with the
posterity which God had given us, But I fell
asleep And when I awoke the Son was shining
in my room, The Morning came And disappoint-
-ment came with it for I found on enquiry that
Father Carter had made up his mind not to be
Baptized this time As the other page will show He
firmly believed in the book of Mormon And in our
faith but could not gain an evidence that it was
his duty to be baptized at this time I labored
hard to take away his objections but his mind was
made up. And I saw it could not be changed

March 14th 1846

14 ☾ ☾ ☾

night for the last time & bid farewell to
Wabyon And Rhoda and Mary And the
Children Also John Wabyon And Mary his
all that family & then in company with
Sister Foss rode through the lone blocked
up with Snow on each side on to Henbook
And Father Carter walked And He got
there first He wanted to stop with
me untill I went So we Packed up all
of little Phebes things And Paid her
Bill which was as follows

65 weeks of Board at 50 ct	$32	50
To new Clothing for Journey	6	50
to sewing	2	50
	$41	50
Paid at Sundry times	19	86
Paid Cash to balance Marchts	22	14
	$41	50

& then took the parting hand with
Phebe And Ora Foss the ownly Children
of that family I saw & Also took the last
Parting hand and bid farewell to our then
Aged Father Carter who seemed much
affected And wept He sent his best Parents
love to Phebe And wished me to say to her
that He was A full believer in the book of
Mormon And faith of the latter Day Saints
And as soon as he sees his way Clear will
endeavor to be baptized Spoke of Milton
Holmes calling in the Spring to be baptized him
He was satisfied with our going to California
And with the Course we are persuing (as)
And He wished me to say to Father
And Rhoda that if they would go with
us He would never complain about it
but thought it best for them to do so & then

took little Phebe who was clothed warm March 19th 1878
into her sister Foss Stay and in company
with Sister Foss rode to Saco bought Phebe
A pair of Shoes and as it had given her
Br Fabyan a new silk Handkerchief Also
gave Sister Foss one that I had with me
It was much interest in my visit with sister
Foss I found her in good faith and agree
desire to gather with us and live with the
Saints She carried me to the depo we
there took the parting hand and little
Phebe and myself started on the rail
road after riding awhile Phebe looks
around and says where is my Mother I asked
her which one she said the one that
come with you I told her she had
gone back She said that was to bad
to leave her alone but she seemed to
enjoy the journey well to Boston though
she fell asleep And had along nap on
the arival of the Cars I called upon Bro S P
Davis No 5. Oxford Place And spent the night
It was treated well I am weary going so
drove daily As I want to lie down Phebe
Says where is my Mother I want to lie with
her but we both had a good nights rest
distance from Saco to Boston 90 miles
I arose took an early breakfast
with Phebe engaged a Cabman to take
me to the Station at 7 oclock but he did not
come I went after another he agreed
to come immediately I returned and found
the first Cabman there had to pay him

March 20th 1846

and saw him off the next one come but
not in time for me to get the first
train so I had to wait at the station from
7 to 10 oclock we then took cars rode to
Springfield 100 miles Paid $3.15 took cars rode
to Hartford and New Britain 34 miles paid
$1.00 At New Britain I Hired a Carriage to
go 5 miles to Esthar Woodruff to Farmington
Paid $1.25 other expenses 75 ct the rest
was had over the Mountain we went
slow it was night and dark and chilly
I carried Phebe in my arms I took cold
I arrived at Esthar Woodruff about 9 oclock
in the evening Almost exhausted with hard
travelling forced marches to Phebe seemed
at first much better than I did she was
quite sprightly we all got some supper
I put Phebe to bed I found she had taken
cold And Complained of Pain Sore
she also cried for her Mother the first
time she had cried since I started but
she soon fell asleep And I went to bed
almost sick I was called up before
day light As Phebe had the diarhea very
bad And some fever And we were afraid
she would be sick but she arose quite
cheerful in the morning I lay down again
And had a sleep distance from Boston
to Farmington 140 miles
Whole all expenses $17 14

20th I arose about sick with my fatigue
And cold Phebe Appeared well it was our
intention to have packed up to day And started
on our journey to morrow but we found we

Could not accomplish it for it spent the day March 21st 1844
Packing up

21st I also spent this day packing up I was
almost sick Phebe had a poor turn of the
nose bleading She often spoke of her Mother
It created a great trouble confusion about the
house in packing up & many calling to visit
I was about weary at night Elder Samuel
Deming called to see me, Also Henry
Woodford

22 Sunday I wrote two letters one to
Br Tittle of Peterborough one to Br Hardy
I had an exceeding busy day in finishing
packing up & preparing for our journey
many visitors come in to take the parting
hand with us After we got packed up
we drew down the waggon by hand
& loaded it up so as to be ready in the
morning we then bid farewell to the
House & went to Bennett Steadmans &
Father Mothers little Phebe, and myself
spent the night

23 Farewell we arose early in the morning
to start on our Journey took
Breakfast & bid farewell to the town of
Farmington And all the inhabitants thereof
we were taken to New Britain in A waggon
our Company Consisted of Father And Mother
Woodruff And Betsey Cossett who accompanys
them in gathering with the Saints At her
Mother is dead: Also little Phebe & myself
making 8 of us in Number It was a

March 24th 1846

Pleasant morning As we were on the top of
the mountain I cast my eyes back upon
the Town of Farmington And bid it a
final & probably last farewell with joy
we did not get to the train in season to
get on board the Passenger train so
we took the Baggage train to New Haven
I there found Br Adams from Springfield
He went with me to the United States Rifle
Factory I bought 4 Rifles with extra
Barrels spent the day in New Haven took
steamer at night Arrived in New York in
the morning distance from Farmington 130 m

24th I called upon Br Ames at 29 Renwick
Street — than Returned to the Ship Hired
A Carriage to take Father And Mother
to Mrs Carters 24 Second Street — to
spend there time I took my Baggage to
Br Ames I had an exceeding busy day
I spent the night with Br Silas Carters
15 miles

25 — I spent the day with Br Appleby, I
visited Mr Benson near the Franklin Market
who has professed to assist us in some affairs
Chartering Ships &c It was A rainy day I wrote
A letter to Br Battle with Br Appleby's ll

26th Cloudy I This was An exceeding busy day I
made A purchase of such Dry goods &
shoes, &c. &c. as I was Necessary
I Packed one Parcel of goods in the Rifle
box of Br Beers of #25 — one package of Shoes
of #21. two tents #14 = #36 one water
proof tent floor #4.45 — I bought one Colts

revolvers for $10 I bought one Gunter
of A flowering mill $40 = $20 one
of from Bro Carter for $ Wagon to
Sundry other goods I obtained from
Bro the following Address Mother Seamy
New Longstreet Allisons P O I think
Monmouth Co Phebe And Mother has
spent her whole time with Mrs Carter
And Father And myself have spent our
nights there Bro F. Carter has been exceeding
kind to me And Father And Mother Woodruff left me
I left Hemsdome A present of A splendid gold pencil worth
from my Father And Phebe A gold pen worth $4
Fri 11 We had A busy day getting our
freight ready to start on our journey
I had An Interview with Elder Bolt
I spent the night with Bro Carter I
& wrote A letter to Elder Little 15
I left with Bro my likeness which was good in a gold
plated locket which he seemed to think much of—
Sat 12 I took the Writing hired with Most
Bro F Carter & the family And with Father
Mother Phebe And Joe on Go other friends
I took Steamboat + rail road to Philada
Fare cost me $10 50 we took up (his)
lodgings at Washington Inn Market Street
between 4th & 5th Street opposit Binghams
Depot & warehouse 276 Market Street Distance
from New York to Philadelphia 92 miles
Sun 13 Sunday I preached in the Morning to
A large Congregation Communed with
the Saints in the Afternoon And preach
in the evening to A large Congregation for
the last time Probably in Philadelphia
Elders Mellen Appleby Hollister And several

March 30th 1846

others were present I Received A letter from
Br from the Camp who it appears
had also turned away He stated there was
A Shaking in Nauvoo that Wight had gone
with Strang that [illegible] was
[illegible] of night & took some Cold

30th I spent the day in Philadelphia
paid fare on my Baggage $5.75 &
took it with the rest of the Company to the
transportation line Being 1010 lbs Consisting
of (I think) 9 bags 1 chest 1 box oil 1 box
Castings one wheel for which I paid $6.40

31st we took Cars rode to Baltimore 100 miles
And Stoped for the day And night I spent
the afternoon in Company with Elder Hollister
And My Father Aphek Woodruff in visiting the
City of Baltimore After Passing through several
streets we Stoped at A Daguerotype office And I
had my Fathers likeness taken Also my own with
my Cloak on And Book in my hand I paid
for the two $3. We then went to visit
Washingtons Monument we went on to the
top of it over 200 feet High where we had
A splendid view of the City this is the first
time I ever had my father with me while
visiting towns, Cities & Countries away from
Home And the first time either of us had
visited Baltimore After going through the town
we took tea with Br Hollister we then returned
to the Tavern where we Spent the night I called
upon one Brother And his family the only
Saints residing in the City they were Baptised
by Elder O. Pratt in Washington the
whole distance of the day 110 miles

April 1st 1846

April 1st Wednesday We took Cars at Hancock
To Cumberland 150 miles then took Stage
& rode to Brownsville 74 miles rode through
the night—

2d We all had a tedious night ride
About one dozen Coaches was loaded down
with Passengers from Cumberland to Brown
-ville Mother, Betsey, and little Phebe were
all quite weary with there night ride
Father And myself stood it quite well
Phebe would often speak of her Mother
And wanted to go home She did not like
to ride in the Stage O'er passing A river
Phebe Asked me who Put the water
there I told Her God, She Asked me
who helped him & how he got it there
And several such Curious Questions many
persons seemed quite interested on the journey
in Phebes Conversation We arrived At Browns
-town & took Steamer for Pittsburgh
Nearly all the berths were taken up we got 3
berths for Mother Cousin Betsey And little
Phebe Father And myself lay together on the
bare floor Phebe had been with me night
since I left Ohio As she was some unwell at
times And I wished to take Care of her
myself— But to night as I was lying on the
floor I gave her in charge of her Grand mother
Woodruff— but she seemed weary & restless

3d We arived in Pittsburgh at 10 oclock
this morning At Day light— I went And
engaged our fare to Cincinnati on board
the Clipper fare $4.50 each Paid $13.

distance from Baltimore to Pittsburgh 325 April 4th 1846
miles walked through the Borrd District of
Pittsburgh it looked Dismal Father went
with me we left Pittsburgh at 10 oclock on
the Clipper & rode through the day & night
Father left both our umbrellas & a silk Handkerchief
out of the stage & to day He lost his hat
Hat overboard & another Handkerchief in it

fair We had A very pleasant day And A
view of the villages & towns as we passed by
& perused with much interest the letters to
Phebe from her friends Sarah B Ellis & Louise
I feel very anxious to see my wife And Children
once more & hope And trust they are still preserved
& have had nothing from them since & parted
with them At Liverpool but A few days will
soon bring me tidings of some kind from
them My Prayer to God is that it may be favor
able Distance from Pittsburgh to Cincinnati
600 miles

5th Sunday we arrived in Cincinnati at
6 oclock & went And engaged my Passage to
St Louis on board of the Lady Madison
for $6 each we went on board of her & had
our baggage taken on board & spent the day in writing
in my Journal And & Commenced A letter to
Sister Sarah E. Ross Father was quite unwell
through through the night was fearful He was going
to have A fever little Phebe lay in the berth was
with me she was quite restless part of the night

6th Monday I went into the town & bought me
A Spanish Saddle Bridle, Martingales & paid $24.75
Also A log chain 2 draft chains 1 pair trace chains
& two garden rakes & paid $17.54 one side sole
leather 20 lb 14 cts $3.50 Also 3 reams of Paper $7.25

it was quite A busy day with me in the City April 7th 1846
getting such Articles as I needed I Also bought
An Umbrella paid $1.25 for it.
Father was quite unwell through the day with
lameness in his hip we started for St Louis at
6 oclock

7th We Arived at Louisville And spent several
hours we then passed over the falls & continued
our journey I trained most of the day I wrote
A long letter to Sister Shush

8th It is A very pleasant day we glide finely
over the bold Ohio the fields are green & peaches
in blooms on its banks Father Mother Cousin &
Daughter all seem to be well And cheerful

9th A warm pleasant spring day We left
the Ohio and entered the Mississippi river
early this morning while Mother And Becky
was writing letters home to Connecticut Wm Wm.
Woodruff And myself diverted ourselves
by looking at objects through my spy glass
as we passed along little Phebe Cornelius
nuts Cousin so that she was quite restless
throughout the night - And some Home Complaints
but she seems cheerful to day while passing
the Mississippi one more towards Nauvoo I
I rejoiced at the thought that A few more
days would give me the privilege of again
embracing my Wife And Children
10th I wrote A letter to Asman Woodruff
giving him An account of all our
journey upto this date We are still Ascending
the Mississippi towards St Louis I paid my fare
to St Louis from Cincinnati $6 - $24

11th Arrived in St Louis at 4 oclock took passage
for Nauvoo on the Nodaway at 6h. each I bought
A Bill of Farming utensil Plough log Chains Axes
shovels, Hoes spades, sythes sickels forks steel
Iron Combs Cards grindstone brass + tinsel chains
codfish cheese teas the whole Bill $67.
Also A Hat for Esther $2.75 - 1 Bolt cotton $3.25 -
Sunday 12th 3h Q I spent the day in the City of
St Louis The boat started at 7 oclock. Little
Phebe had slept with me at all times during
the whole journey and when we come to go
to bed on this boat I found the Birth so small
we were uncomfortable And we both thought
Cold last night - And did not sleep well the
night - distance from Cincinnati to St Louis
700 miles

12th Sunday the weather has changed
very cold some snow on the ground Phebe
And myself have cold She continually
talks about going home And her Mother

13th We Passed Quincy at 8 oclock A cold
but pleasant day we stoped at Warsaw
I waged upon the place for a time And thought
of there wickedness oppression + cruelty
towards the Saints, we also stoped at
Keokuk for an hour, At about 2 oclock we
started to ascend the rapids in about
2 Hours we came in sight of the Splendid Temple
built by the Latter Day Saints And also
the City of Nauvoo I immediately got my spy
glass And examined the City. The Temple
truly looked splendid. We stoped at Montrose
And then crossed to Nauvoo at the upper
landing I soon got a waggon + took my
friends to My house where I had the Happy

Privilege of meeting with my dear wife & April 14th 1846
children I found them all well as could be
expected they like myself had a hard voyage
across the Ocean they were 9 weeks & 4 days
on the passage and owing got Home a few days
before me, we were all Happy to meet-Here
I met my wife And all my children for
over one year Here Parents & Children also
meet - I spent the night once more with
my family distance from St Louis 200

14th I had an interview with Br Hyde
and many Saints in Nauvoo I found all
the Saints Struggling for life as it were
to gather with the Saints in the wilderness
I found that Br Dwight Webster and Sister
Lavinia felt to turn from the Church &
walk no more with us but felt to follow
Mr J J Strong & his Party this I felt
sorry for they having treated so foul
ly — I in Company with Esther and
Mother Woodruff and Phebe Cousin
Betsey Cossett Sister Smoot Fathers
we visited the Temple we all went through
each apartment of it from the font in the
basement to the hall of the tower And had
a view of all Nauvoo & the surrounding
country And after taking a view of each
Apartment of the Temple we again descended
to the ground I rode out on the prairie &
Sold Mr William Allen my lot of land of
12 acres & 20 of Br Pelsiphers I also sold
my House And lot in which I am now
living in for $675. I had a very busy
day

April 16th 1846

16th Thu I wrote a letter to P. Hodgs
town to Mother Sommons I drew the
deeds of the Mound I sold yesterday I
bought two waggons one of the Temple
committee for $170 one of P. Howard
for $60. we got word to day that the
Governor was expecting to withdraw the
troops on the 1st day of May and the
spirit of mobocracy was expected to
break out at that time there was some
troops come in to town to shed Property
and manifested a spirit of Hospility

17th F I spent the day in making some
preperation to go away I had an interview
with many friends among whome was Br
Levi Richards I tried to buy a stove of
him for the journey in the evening I
commenced packing up my trunks some
more for a long Journey

18th S I have been much grieved in spirit
for several days in consequence of the
spirit made manifest in the House
Br & Sister Webster have had there
minds filled with the spirit of
opposition to us & taken us with Mr
Strang & trying to prejudice the minds
of Father And Mother I called the
family together & fixed my mind
upon the Subject I had a very
busy day in packing up my things

April 19th 1846

19th Sunday I met a congregation of the Saints
in the grove by the Temple of Some Thousands
And I had the Satisfaction of Having in
Company with me My Father And wife
and Children Louisa Betsey Cossett &c
I spoke to the People And Expressed my
feelings in plainness upon some Subjects
I felt thankful for the privilege of Speaking
to the Saints in Nauvoo in view of the Temple
It was followed by Elder Hyde And B. Whit
And Hiram Clark

20th It was a busy day I am now preparing
to get ready to Start on the western journey
I have much to do and little time to do it in

21st Spent the day in rooming about to get myself
ready I received A Letter from Azmon Woodruff

22 There is considerable excitement concerning
the mob making threats of coming upon
Nauvoo to try to destroy the remainder of the
Saints

23 I bought A Pair of Mules paid $65 for
one and $50. for the other

23d I weighed up my Baggage And Provision
my Baggage weighed 2400 And Provision
1600

24th Saturday was also a busy day

25th Mrs Woodruff & two Children was
quite sick which detained me from going
to Meeting on Sunday I spent the day at
home

April 26th 1846

26 D ☽ Sunday rode several hours to buy some oxyoke
☽ bought three it was a busy day with me
☽ in the evening ☽ met in Council with Br.
Hyde trustees &c and Heard a letter read from
Governor Ford which shows the blackness
of his heart & the spirit of mobocracy He will
no more attempt to protect us but will let
the mob loose upon the remainder of the
Saints ☽ have to keep guard at home nights

27 " A Hard rainy day ☽ spent the day at home

28 " ☽ am still very busy in trying to prepare to leave

29 ☽ ☽ spent the day preparing my waggons to cross the river

30 ☽ finished loading my waggons and took them over the river to ☽owaY ☽ took over two waggons two yoke of oxen & two cows and sent Br Ferguson to take care of the Same. At the edge of the evening ☽ repaired to the Temple and dressed in our Priestly robes in company with Elder Orson Hyde and about 20 ~~Nobility~~ others of the Elders of ☽srael we dedicated the ☽emple of the Lord built by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, unto His Most Holy name we had an interesting time Notwithstanding the many ~~f~~ils Prophesies of Sidney Rigdon and others that the roof should not go on nor the House be finished and the threats of the mob that we should not dedicate it yet we have done both and we had an interesting time At the close of the dedication we raised our voices

in the united Stand of Hosanna to God And
the Lamb which entered the Heavens to
the joy and consolation of our hearts
we prayed for the Camp of Israel, for good
we sthan that we might not be disturbed
by any mob untill the dedication was over
I returned home thankful for the privile
of assisting in the dedication of the Temple
of the Lord

May 1st 1846 We met for a public
dedication of the Temple this Morning
Entertainment was 25 cts to pay the Stone
that had worked on the Temple I paid 37½ for
my ticket My Company Consisted this morning
of myself wife, Father Mother, one Cousin
and Mary Jackson At the hour Appointed
I opened the Meeting by Prayer was followed
in remarks by Br Hyde who also offered
up the dedication Prayer After which Elder
Almon Babit was called upon to Address the
meeting which He did so to the edefycation
of the Saints

2d ∥ spent the day in doing business in the May 2nd 1846
City

3d May Sunday the Saints began to gather at the Temple at an early hour and by ten oclock the House was filled to a great extent, My wife Father Mother Cousin & others took A seat in front of the Melchisdec Priesthood ∥ occupied the upper Stand in company with Br Hyde & Stratton. after singing Elder S A Stratton opened the meeting by Prayer. After which Elder Orson Hyde Arose and Addressed the Assembly from the following words. "what is man that thou art mindful of him or the Son of man that thou visits him" My object says the Speaker is to inquire what kind of A being man is. Man is as Eternal as God himself and is Just As much in Eternity now as he ever will be after Death, the period called time is ownly one portion of Eternity the Same as the outer wall of A building incloses many rooms within or As the months Days, Hours minutes or seconds in a year while in any portion of them we are in the year still, while we exist before the world was, or in the flesh or after Death, it is all in eternity. The world opposes the principle of Revelation and does not wish man to obtain knowledge in that way, but what Earthly Father that feels interested in the welfare of his Children but what desires to teach his children & reveal to them the knowledge He possesses and would feel interested in their Advancement So with the Lord He gives gifts & knowledge

to his Children, and the more Intelligence
men get the more refined are there feelings
the knowledge is great & so was his sympath
in giving his Son Jesus Christ to save man
The world may oppose Revelation but God does
not. we have recieved Revelation & visions
& God hath shown us many things it is true
these Blessings have cost us great Sacrifices
we have been oppressed all the day long And
last are now driven to the wilderness, but
we will go & not stay with the world, And
when we go we remove the Candle light
from there midst And take it to the sons
of Nature who have not shed the blood of
Prophets. I will leave my testimony with
you, though it should be like A Harpoon.
As respects the finishing of this House I will ask
why have we laboured to Complete it when
we were not expecting to stay. there is two
sides to every thing but Mormonism so to that
there is but one side on earth the other is in
Heaven. If we moved forward & finished
this House we should be recieved & accepted
as A church with our dead but if not we
should be rejected without dead. these things
have inspired And Stimulated us to Action
in the finishing of it which through the
blessing of God we have been enabled to
accomplish And prepared it for dedication
In doing this we have surely been saved as
it were by the Skin of our teeth. The enemy
Prophesyed we should not get the roof on
but we have finished it And on Thursday
night we met in this temple prayed in our
white robes & dedicated it unto God And truly

May 3d 1846

An interesting season May 24th 1846 I am willing
to live And Die for the Cause, you may wish
to know what we have been doing in this
house I will tell you,

[redacted]

when the LORD JESUS CHRIST Comes to
reign and receive his Crown And sit upon
his Throne, The Twelve Apostles will sit
upon there Thrones & Judge the Twelve tribes
of Israel then is the time we expect to receive
our Crown and inherit this earth. We look
forward for a new Heaven & earth for it will
be the old Cancern made gloriously And renew
those who have been ordained unto this
office will be born of the resurrection in the
royal linage If this religion Gospel & Priest
-hood has not power to bind on earth and in
heaven, it is good for nothing when a man
has received this gospel & Ordinance And endow
-ments let him go to the dust but he will
arise and take his place on his throne, then
will the Nations serve And obey us. They are
now Persecuting us And there Persecutions
are bringing gray hairs upon the Saints but
the Hands of the persecutors will be covered
with blackness. Men may have been ordained
from before the foundation of the world to have
performed certain works, there are different
Stations in the next world and men will
be dealt with ~~them~~ according to the deeds
done in the body A man ought to be good

Here as he grows older. May 3d 1846
his duty and obtains the Priesthood and
honors it will have his reward. His Exhaltation
thrones & dominions according to his faithfulness
-ness. we like our Master have descended
below all things so shall we arise above
things I have seen this by vision we shall
be connected with the kingdom of Jesus
Christ. To the very place and station with
A man arise in the resurrection to which he
Has been sealed & anointed on earth
It is said that God will judge the world
so will the Saints on earth Presidents & Governm
-ment Judge. but Judges Appointed for the purpo
-se in Heaven we shall judge the world Holdi
the keys of the kingdom and will rise th
judgment against our enemies who are hesp
-ing these persecutions upon our heads. so with the
Ancient Twelve they will judge Israel for they
brought evil upon them I see the thousands
of poor Saints going out to the wilderness in them
oppressions drove out by wicked men, such
man I will not bless but testify against them
they may kill me but I will speak my mi
that man that has the Priesthood and
honors it. is God Himself as much as
Moses was to the People we are Sons of God
And Saviors on Mt Zion. If ye are the Sons
of God ye shall have all things, He that
overcometh shall inherit all things. sit down
upon my throne &c The Lord owns all
the Thrones & will give us some. A man in
the Priesthood has persons sealed to him
in his kingdom and is subject to him in the

dominions of God worlds and dominions are
continually being formed which adds to the
glory of God. Blessed is he who escapes the
second death, every Saint has a guardian
Angel with him so death cannot kill him
the Angels accompanied the Ancients so they
do us The Angels of the waters & there
was h on the corners of the earth. when
the guardian Angel is called away we are
left to grapple with death. So with Jesus
He said my God, my God, why hast thou
forsaken me. On three days the Angel
returned rolled back the Stone And raised
the Lord the Angels will stay away for a
bit will all come with Jesus Christ to raise
all the bodies every man in his own order
this is the way the resurrection is brought
about. Jesus Christ was slain And buried yet
arose, ascended on high And was Crowned
Lord of all So with the Prophets martered
in Carthage Still they must come forth
And be Crowned And sit upon there thrones
And Judge there persecutors If ye were
of the world the world would love its own
but because I have chosen you out of the
world therefore they hate you but they must
be judged of you at last. Man is desirous
to occupy a great place to increase in Dominion
And Power And this is the secret spring of our
Action. I have a word of Caution to all for
one I feel to resign my Citizenship because
I cannot enjoy it. I would advise all the Saints
that they cast not another vote in this State
but resign all offices that they hold And all
our friends to do the same I do not say they
shall do it but advise them to. There is a

foundation in this that may serve us in days
to come as our father And Mother or the
Nation that has born us has rejected us
And driven us out there is A National
Calamity At the door. All things are not
known at once, this Temple was built
for A certain purpose that is gained will
we now sell, A vote was taken last fall not
to sell it, but A key that will not open
a door And shut it again is not A good one
So if we have to sell the Temple to
remove the Poor the People that make
us do it must pay the bill & meet the
Consequences. All who are in favor of
Selling this House if it meets with the Council
of the Twelve manifest it by raising the right
hand it was A unanimous vote Saveone
Elder Hyde closed his remarks And was follow
by Elder W Woodruff

who looked up the testimony of Elder Hyde
And in speaking of the martydom of the
Smiths said they would rise in Judgment
against Against this Nation, the State of Illinois
Hancock Co And especially Carthage And the
murderers it contains, they are the most
Suitable persons to rise in judgment against
them, for they were murdered by them
yet the mob of Hancock Co had not yet
got through with Joseph Smith for He was
in the Presence of God and the Lamb in
Company with Abram Isaac & Jacob And was
our Senator in the Court of Heaven And would
plead our Cause And his own And knowing
the Cause to be a just will do something
that will have effect

The Saints had May 4th 1846 hoped that they could finish the Temple & were now received as a church with our dead this is glory enough for to build the Temple & all thousands of the Saints have received there endowment in it & the light will not go out more other reasons were made by Elder Woodruff when the meeting & dedication of the Temple closed.

4th I spent the morning in the City very busy getting ready to go about 30 miles into the Country to visit Br & Sister Seamans & started with my mules & carriage & got 4 miles out of the City & got stalled in a mud hole & had to get oxen to draw us out & then returned home covered with mud & gave it up for a bad job & spent the remainder of the day cleaning the Tools & Harness &c

5th & 6th I spent making preparations for the Journey

7th I had an interview with Elder Taylor who called to the returned to the city to settle his private business

8th I went over the river to the Camp

9th our Company from the east arrived at night with our baggage

10th Sunday I wrote A letter to Mr Boice of Farmington I received 3 letters one from Br E. H. Davis London one from B Storey Camp of Israel & one from Mr Boice

May 12 1846

I went to the Temple at an early hour found the House filled Elder Phelps opened by Prayer I addressed the Saints from the words of Solomon "there is a time to all things And for every purpose under heaven there is a season"

It was followed by A Testimony by Elder Hyde And others I had a good day perhaps the last time I shall preach in that House

11th Again crossed the river to Montrose & bought 2 yoke of fat oxen paid $150 each yoke total $100 I drove them up to the Camp where my waggons were And returned Home I saw Br Hyde then

12 I spent the day at home preparing my waggons

13th it was A rainy day

14th It rained in the morning I bought A Stove for the journey & two barrels of provisions of Myers some of my friends at times are tryed with the Calafish Know Have fears of suffering on the journey to

15 I had A busy day in preparing to leave Nauvoo

16th I Crossed the Missisippi with my waggons and family to start on my Journey to California we camped about one mile from

May 17th 1846

Monrose II was very weary 31 — night
Elder O. Hyde Camped upon the same
ground

17th Sunday II This was one of the
worst days of my life or most perplexity
II had on the ground three teams of
waggons one family Carriage 6 yoke
of oxen 6 Cows 4 Calves one yearling
& one pair of mules making 25 Head in
all II started to go to the Black Jack grove
to Camp but the whole Core was upon me
As soon as we started the Calves and Cows
all run various ways And while II was trying
to get them together the oxen broke
the tong out of my Carriage After that
was mended by leaving part of our
stock we got started we had not gone
until Father drove into a mud hole the
oxen mired down we put on 4 yoke of
oxen to draw the waggon out & we broke
4 chains And had to dig the waggon
out at last we finally got Camped at
Black Jack grove And II was very weary
at night 4 miles

18th Mrs Woodruff started today the same
time to go to Sister Granger And
the same as the first time got mired down
& had to return Br Fowler came back to
Nauvoo where we were And II immediately
returned to Nauvoo saw Mrs Woodruff
And sold our prairie land for goods we
made our the deeds II spent the night with
Mrs Woodruff at Mr Claytons 10 miles

19½ I crossed the river to Montrose and
had an interview with a Company of Saints
from Pennsylvania among whom was Br Little
Joseph Sidwell Brother Austin & others
Br Sidwell let Br Hyde have $170. dollars
for the Camp $100. for Himself & $100
for me I again returned to Nauvoo
arranged some business saw Mother Woodruff
Dwight & Eunice Mother Smith & others
together they were some of them Advocates
the Cause of Strang Some unpleasant
feelings were manifest upon the Subject
I parted with Dwight & Eunice perhaps
for the last time & again crossed the river
and rode to the Camp distance 20 miles

20 I rode to Montrose to get my goods I had
to pay $60. on the flouring Steam mill
& $10 freight age total $170. I returned to
the Camp & spent the night 10 m

21 I spent the day in Camp we had a
stormy night & many things was
(22d) was spent the day in going to Montrose
And Nauvoo I spent several hours in
Nauvoo had An interview with Mrs Woodruff
& other friends I left Nauvoo for the last
time perhaps in this life I looked upon the
Temple & City of Nauvoo As I retired from
it & felt to ask the Lord to preserve it
As a monument of the Sacrifice of his
Saints I returned to the Camp & spent
the night 10 m

May 23rd 1846

23d I spent the day in painting my waggon covers & preparing for my Journey

24th Sunday I spent the day in Camp
~~I~~ ~~I~~ ~~I~~ I wrote 6 Letters one to
~~25th~~ Azmon Woodruff one to Wm Carter to
Sarah M Foss to J B Appleby to E. H Davis of
London And Mother & Rhoda Seamans

25th I received one letter from Br
R Hedlock we Struck our tents & rode to
Charlestown & Camped for the night I my
I had sprained my shoulder & thumb a few
days since among some Cattle & took Cold
in it to day & fell quite lame at night
26th I remained in Camp. through the
day Br H. Clark & Townsend & many
others passed us to day Br Smoot came
up & camped with us for the night

27th DY we Journied through the day
And just before we Stoped A serious
Accident Happened to Father Woodruff
He went to get into the waggon while
the oxen were travelling the fore board
gave way that He took hold of & He instant-
-ly fell upon His back & both wheels
of the waggon loaded with 25 cwt passed
over his legs and arms and came near
killing him but we soon found it had
not broken any bones but He was bruised
his flesh badly

29th we rode to Farmington & rode to
the whole Company bought there
flour at Farmington & bought flour
4 barrels we crossed the Desmoin
River at the Farmington ferry near
out 4 miles Camped got sot of us
our waggon out 24 miles from
Nauvoo
25 miles

29th we lay still through the day with
our teems & reloaded my waggons and
sent back to Farmington and got rods
for my waggon & sundry articles & Athen
Woodruff was quite lame but doing well
Considering how bad he was injured

30th we traveled through the day

31 Sunday we traveled through the day
and at night Campon a branch of fox
river we had a rainy night- Susan Cornelia
is very low with the bowel Complaint is
dangerously sick & laid hands upon her with
Elders Sanders & Billings
15 miles

June 1st Monday we lay still Jane washing &
& shot a duck to make some broath for Susan

2d we travelled we overtook the Mamus
Company of about 25 waggons

3d we did not journey but & went to
Bloomfield bought 2 robe of Cattle paid $20
for one & $30 for the other
4 we moved 2 miles & Camped

5th we travled about 4 miles broke A tongue
of one of my waggons I stoped and put in an
other

6th Br Sanders broke An Axeltree And the
travelers left one of my Calves we had an
exceeding bad road some part of it the worst
of any we had had we Camped on the first
prairie after Crossing the first Creek

7th Sunday we killed A Calf this morning
the last one we had we waited this morning
for Br Sanders to come up He came about
10 oclock At 1 oclock we continued our journey
And about Sun down we came to the
long swail one mile & a half across it the
worst piece of road on the whole tour
-ney my Carriage & family went through
it I got my waggons half through but
Sarah I attempted to go through & the
wheels of my waggon Cut to the hubin
turned mud & with 4 yoke of Cattle it
Could not get through two of my waggons
remained fast in the Swamp all night
Cousin Betsey was in one waggon & remain
all night I was in the mud & water to
my knees till 2 oclock at night it was
among the Cattle near all night at
day light I rolled up in a buffaloe robe
& got some sleep

8th we lay still to rest man & beast

9th we traveled about 20 miles & Camped
near the Macedonia Company of 31
waggons on a Creek

9th we traveled through the day June 9th 1846
& called the Camp together & addressed them

10th Started the Company this morning according to our organisation we went through & had Swail my man broke another tong out of one of my waggons we went to timber cut a stick & put in a New one & spent the day Lucian Woodworth Camped near me He came & Conversed with me some hours in the evening

11th A fine morning we traveled through the day

12th we traveled till 11 our Cows run away detained us 3 Hours we Camped at sundown

13th It was an exceding warm day we ~~passed~~ past by the first Camp within 6 miles of it Br Shirtliff and his Company went to the first Camp we continued on for the Second Camp we Camped for the night in a grove we have had nearly all prairie through the Journey

14th Sunday we traveled until 12 & Camped Elder Hiram Clark came up with us we Camped at night on a prairie without timber

June 15th 1846

June Monday 15th We started early over to
Br Smoot at 11 oclock we had something of a
A rough road & Bridges to cross over through
the day We arived at the camp of Israel
called Mount Pisgah I had an interview with
Br G.G Rich & Huntington the President &
Council at Mount Pisgah and mant other friends
I encamped on the east side of the creek &
camp of Israel I ascertained that Br Noah
Rogers who had just returned from a mission
to the South Sea Islands was dead And the
first person that was buried in the burying
ground at Mount Pisgah Br Thornbow one of
our company Also lost a child to day. the whole
distance from Nauvoo to Mount Pisgah is
Miles

16th We Attended to the burial of the child
of Br Thornbows And I visited the encamp
-ment

17th I rode through the day through the encamp
-ment to buy a ton of flour to fit my
company out I was sick at night 30 miles

18th I was quite unwell but still rode a good part
of the day we have a good deal of trouble
without battle to keep them I went to see
Lorenzo Snow. He had been quite sick & is
still I administered to him And He seemed
better

19th I got Home my flour to day I bought
for myself 1650 lbs at 3cts $49.50
for Br Blanchard 416 lbs 3# 12.48
one for Br Blanchard 1#
two for Br Sanders 546 16.32
49.32

20th I had a regular [June 20th 1846] [illegible] of my leads
and repacking I left a number of chests
and trunks, barrels &c Mother Woodruff
handed me a ~~regular~~ lengthy epistle of
complaint written in a book of 30 pages
against several persons there treatment &c
&c and come to examin it it was like
a tempest in a tea pot or a bubble not worth
of notice The more I have provided for
Her of late the more she has Complained
she has manifested much of a spirit of
fault finding & watching for iniquity
since she came to Nauvoo & has been
with Dwight & Eunice Webster who have
turned Strangites

21st Sunday I preached to a large
Congregation of Saints on Mount Pisgah
and enjoyed the Spirit of God It was
followed by Elders Huntington Rich
Benson & Sherwood & we had a good
meeting Some Assistance was called
for to Help me off some money was
obtained and oxen & waggons Promised
After meeting An Express came by letter
from the President of Council Bluffs
requiring 100 mounted men & Dragoons
for a guard & Buffalo Hunters for the
Camp of Israel

22 & I laboured Hard all day to get
some Blacksmithing done at night I
met the people & raised the 100 volunteers
of mounted men I addressed them filled
with the spirit of God on the important

of complying with the request—insted
of assisting the "Twelve & those associated
with them to go to the Mountains & lift
up the standard of Zion & then called
for volunteers & about 60 followed me
out in the line we appointed & the next
evening to meet again

23d " Had my tire cut & shod my
waggons to day & met with the Saints
according to appointment A letter was
written to report to the president what
we had done in raising the mounted men

24th " The wind has blowin very hard &
cold from the east for two days & Continued
raining Hard last night like a winter
Storm Has rained Hard through the day

25 " It Continued to rain through the day but
little business done

26th " The Camp was [illegible] into some excitement
this morning by the appearance of Capt
N. Allen with 3 dragoons of the U S Army
& soon met Br Huntington & Hir Cornell with
Capt Allen to enquire into his business & He
informed us He was sent by order of Capt
Carney who had received word so He said
By President Polk to give the Mormons an
invitation to raise 500 volunteers to assist
the U S A in the Mexican war this was his
pretentions & Had some reasons to believe
them to be spies & that the president Had no
Hand in it we however treated them with
civility & directed them on to Council Bluffs
to lay the case before the President

27th I spent the Day July preparing to leave
on Monday Nearly all of the Company are sick
Father And Mother are quite sick Also
Sister Wright Sarah And several of the
men I received A letter from Br Young
& I wrote him one & sent him a messenger
before the troops

28 Sunday It was unwell yet I preach
to the Saints on Mount Pisgah I had
An interview with Elder Clayton

29 Monday it rained in the morning I
had A talk with Mother Woodruff
I gathered my cattle And heards & company
And bid farewell to my friends in
Mount Pisgah And passed through an
exceeding bad road & crossed Grand River
& traveled 5 miles & Camped near A
Creek the flood had carried away the
bridge And we had to build A new one
Mrs Woodruff was quite sick And I
was unwell myself

30th when I started from Mount Pisgah
I had six waggons one carriage sixteen
yoak of cattle And 17 Cows 2 mules one
Horse in all 42 Head the bridge was
finished this morning & we gathered
up our cattle & started about 9 o'clock
I stoped my Carriage on the top of a rolling
prairie and I had now A splendid view
I could stand And gaze to the East West
North & South & behold the Saints pouring
out & gathering like clouds from the
hills & dales grove & prairie with their

teams waggons flocks July 1st 1846 Herds by Hundreds
& thousands as it were until it looked
like the movements of a great Nation
we traveled 10 miles & Camped at a point
of timber on the edge of a 14 mile prairie
& Camped It was Woodruff was quite unwell
through the day but better at night

July 1st After traveling A few miles we received
A visit from Elder P. P. Pratt who was direct-
from Council Bluffs And had A message to
All the Camp of Israel It formed A Circle
of Some 50 waggons And the substance
of his errand was that He wished A Com-
pany of men raised immediately to go to
the mountains without there families to
pick out A location And put in spring
& fall Crops the quorum of the Twelve
volunteered to go After we got out
Message It drove A head as fast as possible
with my teams we drove 20 miles with
our ox waggons And camped for the
night about 10 oclock both man And beast
wearied out we crossed the 14 mile
prairie

2d we journied until about 12 oclock
& Camped It received Intelligence from
Br Badham And others How fared my
progress And It felt to approve them
Sharply

3d At 10 oclock Br Pratt returned to
Company with Br Benson

who had been nominated July 4th 1846
the place And wear the Crown of Holy
te Pose they wished me to return
to the Bluffs with them So I saddled
my Horse & started And had an inter-
-esting time once more with Br Parley And
to add To the interest of the days ride we passed
through the main village of the Potowattamie
Indians the first time I ever passed through
A large village of indians in my life After
viewing the village & indians awhile And drinking
out of A cold spring we continued our journey
we rode until dark then unsaddled our Horses
And we made our bed in the grass on the
side of A Hill for the Musketoes soon routed
us out And we had to go to the top of the Hill
And again lay down & spent the night in the
wind It felt quite stiff & sore in the morning

July we arose saddled our Beasts rode about
10 miles & took breakfast with some
Brethren As we had no supper our appetites were
good we were here informed that President B
Young H. C. Kimble & W. Richards were but A short
distance from us encamped were on there way
to meet Pisgah we immediately rode down
where they were And it was truly A Happy
meeting We rejoiced to once more strike hands
with those noble men they insisted upon my
returning with them so Br Benson & myself with
several of the life guard returned until I met
my family & Company Here I had the privilege
of introducing to them my father & others After
spending A little time together they continued their
journey to Mount Pisgah to raise 500 volunteers
to go to California And I stopped with my family
It was A Holy Joy I had rode about 50 miles and

was exceeding sore and stiff and almost sick

July 5th 1846

5th Sunday
We Journied slowly through the day & Camped

6th It was a warm day we continued our Journey & Camped at night on the same place where we Camped in the grass with Br Parley A Williams Indian Said He was going to meet with Mormons & smoke the pipe of peace

7th was an exceeding Hot day our battle ox near melting some oxen on the way did mal- down we Camped at night within 12 miles of Council Bluffs a Camp of Indians were near us

8th early this morning some 50 Indians said to belong to the Sioux passed our camp for the west they said they were going to meet the Mormon Chief supposed they meant President Young who had gone to Mt Pisgah. they were a noble looking Indian. we remained stationary to day to let our cattle rest. I was called to administer to Sister Grant who was in travel she had a Daughter born in 5 minutes After it left. thus the Saints bear Children by the wayside like the Children of Israel in the wilderness we lay still through the day in consequence of the hot weather

9th we Continued our journey this morning we came along side of the General encampment at Council Bluffs about noon I saw the encampment of the 12 twelve or some of them I had an interview with Elders P P Pratt & H

and John W Taylor July 10th 1846 & many other friends
W pitched my tent & encampment on a Bluff
near Elders W Taylor & P P Pratt we had hard
rain at night we held a Council in the evening
about raising 500 volunteers for the President
of the U.S. to go to upper Calafornia via Santafe
we wrote a letter & signed it to be carried thro
the camp Distance from Misgah to the Bluffs
160 miles

10th A Hard rainy morning. W Delivered up the
16 shooter & sent by me to Br W Essingwell

11th W spent the day in the camp assisting to
gather the volunteers we had a visit from
Col Cane from the City of Washington confir-
ming the declaration that President Polk had
sent for 500 Mormon volunteers He informing
us that the President was very favorable to
our people And had taken this course for our
good, Col Cane manifested the spirit of a
Gentleman And much interest in our welfare
from the information we recieved from him
we were convinced that God had begun
to move upon the heart of the President
And others in this Nation to begin to act
for our interest And the general good of
Zion. The object of President Polk now is
to enlist 500 of the Latter Day Saints Arm
feed cloth & pay them And let them
go direct to Calaformia via Santafe & take
possession of that Country And prepare a
way for the body of the Church to come
which will make us the first Settellers
of that Country

12th July 12th 1846 Elders Taylors Company was
encamped on the South of Chime ride of-
Redemption Hill & mine on the North about
4 rods apart — Elder W. W. Pratts was 10 rods
north of my Company we built a Bower
between Elder Taylors Tent and my own
And a large assembly of Saints met — At an
early hour I was called upon to address them
And give an account of my travels through
England, Scotland, Wales & to which I did so
for the term of about one hour I was follo
wed by Elder W W Pratt who reproved sin
especially Swearing And then addressed the
people upon the subject of the California
volunteers & expedition was followed by
Elder Taylor & others And we had an inter-
esting
meeting

13th President B Young H C Kimball &
W Richards returned from Mount Pisgah
And we met in Council His had a good
time all of the Quorum was present — except —
Elder R. wight Col Cane was present ~~except~~

14th The quorum of the Twelve met in
Council Also a meeting of the Saints was
was called And three companies of one
Hundred each volunteered for the California
service was made up several messures was
entered into by the Twelve At the close of the
business of the day A Concert of music was
called on redemption Hill And some fell to
well they danced

15th I met in Council July 14th 1846
of the Twelve And Passed the following
resolutions 1st That Elder O Hyde D P Pratt
And W Taylor go to England forthwith And
remove B Hedlock from office And ~~attend~~
~~to business in England~~ Also that W and J Smith
[illegible]than to Appoint and regulate all
business in England

16 [illegible] This was an interesting day
to the Camps of Israel And the whole Church
of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints four companies
of the volunteers were ready for marching
they were brought together into a Hollow square
by their Captains And there addressed by
several of the quorum of the Twelve in
a very interesting manner At the close of the
Addresses they marched in single double
file from redemption Hill for 17 miles across
the Missouri River Bottom to the ferry this
enlistment of 500 Latter Day Saints in the
service of the U S A for one year was to
go to Santa fe than to upper California
to take that Country And occupy it And
prepare the way for there families who were
to come after this was by the direction of
the President of the U S A when this 500
men were called for they stepped forth
instantly at the Call of the President notwith
standing the Mistreatment & sufferings we
had endured in the Persecutions of the
United States yet we stepped forward as a
People while in the midst of a long journey
And left families teams waggons & Cattle
Standing by the way side not expecting to meet

with them June 17th 1846 for or two years yes
wives & children were left in this way to the
mercy of God And the brethren And
went away with cheerful hearts believing that
that were doing the will of God And while
casting my eyes upon them I considerd I
was viewing the first Battalion of the Army
of Israel engaged in the United States Service
for one year And going to lay the foundation
of A far greater work even preparing them
for the building of Zion.

The quorum of the Twelve met in Council
And ordained Elder Eyra T Benson to take
the Crown Apostleship And Standing of John
E Page And as A member of the quorum
of the Twelve Apostles of the Church of Jesus
Christ of Latter Day Saints some other business
was Also Attended to I rode across the Bottoms
with the Twelve And returned Home the
Twelve took supper with me Sixteen 16

17th I met in Council with the Twelve
Also called a general meeting of the People
to transact business, men were called upon to
go to work on the road at the ferry about
20 volunteered. Ninety men were Appointed
to Act as bishops in taking Charge of the families
of those who had volunteered to go to California
Via Santifo At the close of the meeting in
Company with President Young And the
Twelve & others we left redemption Hill & Council
Bluffs & rode 4 miles to the french & Indian village
And mills we then took the Indian trail across
the ridges Bluffs Hills & dales on the road that
Emmit travelled to Big Pigion And there
Camped for the night with some of the
Saints who had arrived two hours before us

this was the first Mormon Camp I ever spent July 18th 1846
a night on Big Pegion. I was much troubled
through the day with severe pain in my
left side I suffered much through the night-
with it distance of the day 15

19th My left side was exceeding lame this
morning but Col Little rubed it thoroughly
with red pepper lumboram, whiskey & And it
was much better I arose took breakfast And
examined big Pigion And found it to be
A stream with a bed of 100 or 14 feet bot-
toms about 14 feet wide from 1 to 10 feet
deep with a hard blue clay bottom well
supplyed with good fish I saw A flock of
Ducks one Brother shot one I went fishing
And Br Hoar caught one white shad
I returned to the waggons. One company
of six men crossed the big pigeon to explore
the country And the Twelve returned
with myself to redemtion Hill. from there
in company with Mrs Woodruff I rode to
the encampment near the ferry to see the
Mormon Battlion of 500 men who were
making preperations to start on there
journey - President Young called the officers
of the Company together and gave them
good teaching concerning there journey to
California after much interesting instruction
to the officers they dismissed A concert was
also given to Col Allen in the afternoon. We
returned home in the evening distance 30 miles

19th Sunday we met the Camp at the usual
place of meeting the people were addressed
in the morning by Elder P P Pratt followed
by Elders J Taylor & W. Woodruff - who had

an interesting time with the people July 20th 1846
of the meeting some 40 persons came forward
& joined the volunteers to fill out the compn
20th I spent my time hunting cattle most of
of the day

21st I met in Council with the Twelve
in the morning we Appointed Walter Mann
(Father Morley at the head) to act in the
capacity of A High Council to take charge
of Affairs at Council Bluffs while the
quorum of the Twelve go on to the Island
I spent the remainder of the day Hunting Cattle

22d I spent the day in writing & conversation

23d I crossed the river Mo. to the Camp to
Attend a Council with the Twelve they had
gone to Elkhorn 14 miles And did not return
untill evening we had no Council Distinct

24th Met in Council with the Twelve in a
tent on a High prairie ridge eleven of the
quorum of the Twelve were present we
put on our robes And offered up our prayers
to God conversed upon principle decided in
Council that no man has a right to Attend to the
ordinance of Sealing except the President of
the Church or those who are directed by
him so to do And that the ordinance shall
be confined to Zion or her Stakes this was
the last Council we were expecting to hold
Altogether before O. Hyde P P Pratt &
Taylor took there departure for England we
had an interesting time at the close of the
Council Elders P P Pratt J Taylor G A Smith
And myself started for redemption Hill

Council Bluffs east of the Missouri River July 25th 1846
part of the way to the river in a carriage
I then walked to the river with Br Farley
took skiff rowed over And started for home
on foot we undertook to take a near rode
across A slew it was dark we missed our-
way And wandered some time in the dens
woods willows bushes to bur at last found
our way out to the road Arrived at Br Pratts
tour in the bottom And parted with him
while going to the bluffs I lost my way again
but soon found it And arrived to my teams
And family At 10 oclock at night very
weary having walked about 12 miles
since sun set 12 m

25th Saturday I got to gather my teams
early in the morning And started for-
the ferry to cross the whan we arived
there Br Pratt was befor me with 12 wag-
ons And it took the whole day to get
them over so we had to spend the night
on the bank of the river Br Pratt
had An exceeding hard days work of
it—

26th Sunday
This was one of the hardest days work
of my life we commenced at about sun
rise to take our cows over with a skiff
we took 4 or 6 cows at a time in the water
tied there heads to the boat, And rowed them
over the river untill we had taken over 20
cows we also took over some of our oxen
in the same way And we having to furnish our
own men And not having men enough without

making it July 24 1846 laborious upon us all So I took
one of the oars myself And assisted in ferrying
in the Hot Sun untill it was nearly melted off
then drove teams up the Hills through the
mud And bad roads untill it fell exhousted
the ferry man tore open the belly of one of my
best Oxen which had to be sewed up & doctord
And when I got through my days work I fell
hardly able to stand up 6 mile

27th we were all quite unwell in consequence
of the fatigue of yesterday I spent most of the
day in my tent

28th I was unwell this morning but attend-
-ed a Coonsil with the Twelve where some
business was transacted At the close of the
Coonsil I dined with Dr Richards It immed-
iately presented the Appearance of a severe
storm thunder lightning strong wind And
A heavy body of water almost instantly
rushed upon the water beat through our
waggon Covers And nearly every thing in
our waggons the wind drove our ~~waggons~~
family carring down a steep hill turned
it bottom side upwards And smashed the
top to peices but providentially there was
no one of the family in the Carriage And
every thing we saved that was in it- Bottle
to very heavy storms of thunder & rain
Continued through the night- much ~~fell~~
fell the beds bedding & family was drenched
with water Several tents were torn down
in the Camp it was a very disagreeable
night

29th Mrs Woodruff was quit July 28th 1846
morning in consequence of the exposure they
the night we had a warm pleasant day
and a busy time in drying beds goods &c
Sundry articles

30th Spent the day Hunting Cattle

31st Went to the river with 12 yoke of
Cattle & 5 men of our Company to draw
up waggons from the river it was an exceedingly
hot day 6

Aug 1st I spent most of the day Hunting
Cattle

AUG 2nd 1846 Sunday

I called upon Dr Richards in the morning
And spent a little time with him we had a
pleasant interview President Young had
rode out but returned in the afternoon
we met in Council with the Twelve decided
to winter near this place say from 20 to
40 miles. A messenger had just arrived
from the Mormon Battalion within 30 miles of
Fort Leavenworth All well & gave a good report
of the Brethren all well and in good spirits
they were doing honor to the cause

During the evening President Young
and Dr Richards called upon me
President Young delivered an
interesting lecture upon the priesthood
and the privilege of sealing therefore being
present (Phebe Woodruff
Caroline Barton
Sarah Brown
Mary Jackson)

Aug 2d 1846

Aug 2d Mrs Woodruff was quite unwell is very weak & feeble in body will require great Care in order to preserve herself in life I spent A part of the day hunting cattle I am now surrounded by two three hundred waggons belonging to the Camp of Israel I have been so busy in Journeying taking Care of Cattle & herds And being so few men to assist according to the amount of labour to be done that I have not been able to do justice to my Journals And keep an account of the travels of this great people to the wilderness And the mountains As I would like to have done

3d I travled 9 miles with my Company And Camped for the night Col Cane Camped with me his horse ran into my tent broke all the poles & tore the tent badly to pieces 9

4th travled with President Youngs Company 9 miles And Camped on a prairie ridge near the timber 9

5th Rode with the Twelve & others to view the timber And find a place of encampment 4

6th I met in Council with the Twelve And also rode out And had A pleasant day

7th We held A public Meeting in the Camp of Israel And Chose a Council of Twelve men As a High & City Council to transact

all business appertaining to the settlement
during the winter. we had a Council
with Col Cane some important things
were said & resolution formed to address
Certain resolutions to the Hon president Polk
with expressions of gratitude for his kindness
to the Latter day Saints in arming 500 of
them & planting them in California And
paying them as Soldiers & offering other
privileges, spoke against Gov Boggs being
Governor of California & Oregon as his
friends were trying to make him. President
Young informed Col Cane that our intention
was to settle in the great Basin or Bear valley
A territorial Government will be petitioned for
as soon as we get settled there And some other
business Attended to we rode out in the even
ing And pitched upon a location in Arbella
the east side of the timber we met in
Council in the evening

4th

Spent part of the day in Council. in
the evening I was baptized for the remission
of my sins under the Hands of Elder
W. Richards I also baptised him And Elder
Phineas W Woodruff twice once for the
remission of sins & once for sickness & she
seemed much better After baptism I also
Baptised Caroline, Sarah, Mary. And Rosetta
King

Aug 9th 1846

9th Sunday I met with President
Young And A Congregation of Saints
in the new place of meeting in the valley
where the Saints expect to winter the
Stand And seats sufficient to hold about
300 was made the evening before. The
meeting was opened by singing & Prayer
I was called upon to address the people
I spoke about one hour And was followed
by Pt. Young B Clapp H. Kimball And al-
last President Young closed with an
interesting Address said He had not
expected to see the rocky mountains this
year but when the Lord commanded him
to go direct He intended to go if He left all
And went alone but He thought the Lord
would let him take the people with him
And when He found the place for the
temple He would work Hard until it was
built. He said the Word revelation. Vision
was with him & on the evening I
met in Council with President Young &
Richards & others it held until about
12 oclock we drew a plan for the encamp-
ment

10 I spent the day in building a fence
with my Company around my encamp-
ment & met in Council with the High
Council it is very Hot weather
my thermometer has stood at about
100 for several days in the shade

11th The whole of President Youngs encampme
nt moved on to another prairie ridge this was
Company No 1st it was onely seperated from
to No 2. Elder Kimball Captain by a valley

about 5 rods. We formed a Holler square
with an ☐ of about 350 waggons. we then
built a Sprung fence as an encloser of the
whole 5 rods from the waggons, ☩ the waggons
were placed mouth fronting the square and
made a splendid appearance. it was a busy day
with us

Aug 12th 1846

12th ☩ spent A busy day in building a fence
for our cattle for about 150 head Also in
looking up cattle ☩ met in Council with
the ☩ twelve. we also had A public meeting
of Company No 1. in the Hollow square when
the whole encampment was Numbered
divided into Eleven divisions. my company
was the Tenth division ☩ the following is a ~~copy~~
or form of the copy ~~copy~~ of my division
Addressed as follows Aug 12th 1846

Omaho
Cutlers Park ~~Commencher~~ Nation

☩ the roll or memorandom of the men & boys,
No of waggons, Horses, oxen, Cows, ☐ules & Sheep
belonging to the tenth division

Wilford Woodruff Capt
John S Fowler Clerk

☩ the sum total of the tenth division is as follows
36. men = 33 waggons = 4 Horses. 129 oxen 54 Cows
4 ☐ules + 40 sheep

Sum Total of ☩ President Youngs encampment
Co No. 1. of Eleven divisions 324 ☐en. 359 Waggs
146 Horses. 1264 Oxen. 424 Cows. 49. ☐ules
416. Sheep

Aug 13th 1846

Sum Total of Regt Round Animals enumerated
to No 2. of Divisions. 222 Men
230 Waggons 43 Horses 741 oxen 105
young Cattle. 340 Cows 244 sheep

Sum Total of the whole Comp of Israel
1+25 Companies who were to gather at the
time of the enrolement 549 men 547
Waggons 229 Horses. 2110. Oxen. 1164 Cows
49 Mules. 660 Sheep

We had a shower of rain in the night the first
we have had for several weeks

13th A rainy morning met in Council during
the Day

14th Friday an exceeding hot day I went to
seek out a place for washing. my oxen ran
away from me, I chased them about 2 miles
in the hot sun and came near melting myself

15th I met in Council with the Twelve
to attend to such business as our circumstances
required I Baptized Phebe in the evening
for the restoration of her health it seemed to
be a benefit to her

16th Sunday I met a large Aug 16th 1846
of Saints And the quorom of the Twelve
at the meeting ground at Cutlers Park in
the morning. O Pratt delivered an interesting
discourse in the forenoon upon the Celestial
law of God. And the the dealings of the Priesth-
ood with the Church was followed by Esther
John Smith And President Young closed the
meeting by Preaching A discourse to the Sisters
which was truly interesting I laid hands upon
A number who were sick

17 It was announced this morning that Porter
Rockwell had arived in Camp And brought
the Mail from Nauvoo I recieved one Paper
showing that the Editor Mr Wadlock was dead.
the same Paper informed us that the mob
spirit was still alive in Hancock Co that they
were still mobing, whiping, And killing Catholics
in that County the Saints were leaving
as fast as possible And the new citizens
had taken the matter in hand And the war
was now between them And the mob. They was
in Council with the Twelve & High Council
Porter Rockwell was with us, he was kept in
jail as long as they could & when brought to Court
no man appeared against him so he was discharged
& came to the Camp. Mrs Woodruff was
quite ill through the night

18th I rode out to find water for the herd of
Cattle Mrs Woodruff was quite ill this morning
She walked out for her health, we had a
severe thunder Shower we got wet also our
beds

19th I spent the day at home Aug 19th 1846 Onwell

20th I went in the morning & carried Mrs
Woodruff in her Carriage into a deep vale of
shaded grove to spend the day in solitude for
her health I returned & met in Council with
the Twelve & 3 of the High Council from the Bluffs
viz H Morley W. H. Hale & P Richards we spent the
forenoon in doing business for the benefit of the
People. In the afternoon the two High Councils & the
Twelve absolved into one Council for the day. We heard
the report of Br Griffin from the Pawnee village
stated that about 20 waggons would spend the
winter there. 160 waggons have gone on with Br
Miller to the Pawnee village with 10 chiefs to spend
the winter. The Pawnees No about 4000 men
women & Children. The Pawnees are a part of the
Sioux Nation A strong powerful people the signs of
the times indicate the fulfillment of the Book of
Mormon.
Our Messenger to the Mormon Battalion returned
we also heard his report all was well with the
Saints in that quarter they were getting praise &
fame in all places where they went A mail was brought
in from them. We conversed upon the subject of a
mail route. President Young suggested the propriety
of employing some of the Omahas to watch
our cattle &c. We met in the evening & passed
resolutions concerning getting Hay sewing turnips &c

21st & 22 I wrote 3 letters one to H Ferguson
one to H A Stratton one to H Armstrong

23d I in company with the Quorum of the
Twelve I rode to the Mo river crossed the
ferry went to Council point where there was
an encampment of 400 or 500 waggons

we found many sick & spent the night Aug 23rd 1847
with G A Smith at H. Hales & Br Harris.
distance of the day ——— 30 mil.

23d Sunday Aug 23 & met in Council
with the 12. And A congregations of Saints
at Council point to meet with the Church
for the purpose of giving Council to the
Saints about sending the money received from
the Army And all other funds in the hands of
the Saints to St Louis to buy goods & clothing
for to fit themselves out for the journey
in the Spring President Young spoke first
And was followed by Elders Kimball Smith
Eyman. O. Pratt & W. Woodruff & at last
Moved that the monies be Appropriated accor-
-ding to Council in buying goods clothing &c we
had a lengthy meeting After which we laid
hands upon many that were sick And rode
to Redemption Hill And spent the night 6m

24th Rode 5 miles to Henry Millers there were
Present 17 of the Twelve Young, Kimball, O. Pratt
Richards W. Woodruff G. A. Smith & Eyman
we had a great feast of Melons, Corn, & vegetables
After which we rode to redemption Hill &
Crossed Pawpaw Creek on to Perkins Camp
over Hills & Dales & spent the night 9 ms

25th Tuesday we rode to redemption Hill from
thence to Council Point & spent the night
many that were sick upon whom we had
laid our hands were better we laid hands
upon 20 that were sick 12 mils

26th Rode to the Elk River Aug 26th 1846 crossed the ferry
two of the Omahas were with us to the Cold
Spring shot three steel pointed arrows to
divert us, we dined at Peter Haws on the
way, at the Cold Springs I saw Br E Snow
& several families from there we rode to
the Camp of Israel on the way we were
in sight of the Omahas village or lodges
which was quite a pleasant sight— we carried
home to our families some vegitables I found
the Camp on my return much improved in
there health. I also found an evil in the Camp
A man by the name of Daniel (or John) Barnum
not A member of the Church but A wicked man
had joined with other young men And was spend-
-ing there time nights in fiddleing & dancing And
afterwards leading away young women into
folley evil & wickedness And Among others
I found that Caroline Barton & Sarah Brown
had been led away by him & been with them
At late hours of the night As they were members
of my family I forbid there going out any more
with them on penalty of leaving my house: But
they still continued to go out

Sun

27th I met in Council with the Twelve
High Council with two tribes of
Indians first with the Otoes the object of
the Council was to get the privilege of staying on
the land this season to use wood grass & water
for two or three years or as long as we would
wish while gathering to the Mountains And there
seemed to be a dispute between the two tribes
who owned the land the Otoes said the land
was theirs we conversed some with there Chief
And he went home the Chief with some of his
were present. we then all met in Council with
the Omahas the old Chief name was big Elk

his Son was a young Chief Called Tiger Elk
there were also present about 60 old men and
Braves As it was late we adjourned the Councail
untill tomorrow morning we met in Council amog
ourselves & done Business among other things
appointed 3 men to buy up the Cattle & sell
that which was Lorango Gray C. D. Hott & A.
Cutler

24th ☽ Met in Councail this morning with the
Omahas Chiefs & braves we smoked the pipe of
peace and then President Gray spoke to them
through there interpeter whose name was
Informing them It was our desire
to winter here And if they wished we would do
some work for them make them a field &
fix there guns &c And many things were said
which I cannot now name And the big Elk
replyed "My Son thou hast spoken well I have
all thou hast said in my heart I have much
I want to say We are poor when we go to
hunt game in one place we meet an enemy &
so in another place our enemies kill us we do
not kill them. I hope we will be friends you
may stay on these lands two years or more our
young men may watch your Cattle we would
be glad to have you trade with us we will warn
you of danger from other Indians so many
other things were said the Councail Closed
The Indians were fed & returned home

25th Saturday ● Presidents Gray & Richard
Met at my tent And I Called my family together
& I Sold before them the Conduct of Caroline
Barton & Sarah Brown in there night Bamblings
with unprincipled young men many things were

Said upon the Sabbath that he manifested a disposition
to live elsewhere and it wished them to do so if that
would not comfort better Elder Richards prophe
syed to them in the name of the Lord that they
would see the day that they would be willing
to have their right arm severed from their body
if that would restore them to the place & Station
they were now loosing. but in consequence of
their God counsel'd Br Caroline to her Father &
Mother & Sarah left my team to seek some place
to stay She went to Br Bowers untill she could get
one

30th Sunday I met at the place of meeting with
the 12. & Church Elder Kimball addressed the
Meeting I followed him. Elder Young followed & gave
many principles of interest. said we must have exp
-erience if we had done right & known how to have
Magnified the Priesthood we should not have been
driven from Jackson County but must have experie
in order to be prepared to govern the kingdom of God
We met in Council at 4 o'clock at Br Kimballs
tent President Young then addressed the meeting
and said that it was an Eternal Principle that
before God would chuse a man to rule any part
of his kingdom He must first learn to be ruled
And that the Lord was preparing a people for that
purpose & fifty years would not pass away before
many who are now present will each rule over
many more than what I do this day

31st Monday I in Company with B. Young
H. Kimball O. Richards W Woodruff & H.
Hyman of the Twelve and S. Cutler Cahoon
Clapp. Russel Nobles Esther Eldridge & two sons
~~Mathews~~ Flake & others. Started in search of Council
Bluffs. we had a pleasant day to ride all enjoyed
ourselves well except I suffered much with sore
tongue & mouth in consequence of Canker
we rode over Hill & dale about 25 miles & Camped
for the night about 12 miles above the bluffs

Sept 1st 1846

Sept 1st 1846

The first day of fall we arose washed prayed
Breakfasted & started our journey down the river
to find the bluffs we come to a creek and had
to build a bridge before we could cross after-
crossing the creek the Indian trail went up
the bluff which most we ought to have taken
but having no pilot we did not know the way we
kept the table land under the bluff — we passed
through a flat about 2 miles across it — with pea
vines grass weeds & some from 5 to 10 feet high
which we had to wallow through without
horses & waggons 4 of us finally climb the
bluff & traced the trail back to the bridge we
made & then returned to the horsman & waggons
we had three waggons & 10 Horsman we came
to another creek which we had to bridge
after crossing it we came onto another flat
at about 600 yards & here we found Council
bluffs at about 5 on down there was nothing
standing of the old barracks except the body
of the Masonic with one gable end composed
of brick ornamental we walked to the edge
of the bluff before me on the bottom appeared
a small grove of willows beyond it a small
stream of muddy water & in the distance
a dense body of cotton wood & willow & startled
up a deer a few rods from me we tried to get
a shot at him but could not. we also saw a
wolfe go into the forest before us we looked
about the premises of the old Council bluffs
about half an hour & seeing nothing invitin
we started for home having traveled about one
mile we found a good spring & Camped for
the night — we started up a deer near this
place & the Horsman Chased it — but lost him
both man & beast were very weary going throu
such heavy bottoms. we saw both signs of

Elk + soon very plenty distance 10 miles

Sept. 2d 1846

2d Arose + prayed + started for the Camp of Israel which we reached in about 10 miles of the Bluff. I spent the remainder of the day 10 m
sat in the Camp

3d I swaped my gun with Br Almon Lyman for a rifle we spent a little time in shooting our guns. We met in Council in the evening with the Twelve & H C. at 5 oclok O Pratt was called upon to report there visit to the Otoes & Omahas He reported that the Otoes would not give a decision untill they came to the camp & gave a dance the Omahas wanted also to come & give a war dance on their way to war with the Sioux. the report was excepted

President B Young made a report of our doings North which was also satisfactory. we had a rain during the night

4th I visited various parts of the encampment called upon many that were sick

5th I in company with Brs O Pratt, H. C Kimball. P. Lockwall. J M. Grant. E. Eldridge. and others I went in search of a new ferry we travled down the Mo River 5 miles on the Bluff saw many Hops Elder berries & grapes, two deer, & killed one Turkey we took with us & leather boat crossed the River with 17 persons in it & there met a Committee from Council point who was upon the same business this Committee was composed of Bishop Morley Harris, Miller, Richards & others some returned with us we saw about 300 Braul in the river as we crossed several of us spent some time in picking grapes we got about 2 bushels, made a Bridge across a Creek and started for home while on the way

Sept 7th 1846

we saw some wolves in the road but they left before we got near enough to shot them. we arived home about 9 o'clok at night 15 miles

6th Sunday I was sick all day and did not leave my bed until near night. Br Joseph Arrived in Camp & preached to day was followed by Brigham Young good instruction was given Two young men was whiped 30 blows with Hickory gads upon the bare back by the Marshall of the city to day for one man yesterday for bad conduct the thare Names were Daniel Barnham, Palatire Brown, & Clothier. And Sarah Brown & Caroline Barton who had led them into evil, needed Punishment as well as the young men

7th Col Kane Called upon me at my tent for the last time as he was about to leave for the east—He had been sick for several weeks but was now getting better before he left— he desired to receive his Patriarchal Blessing from under the hands of Father John Smith, I went with him to the tent of the Patriarch who laid his hands upon the head of Col Kane & blessed him I wrote the blessing & presented Col Kane with a copy of the same of my hand writing I was with Presidents Young & Richards Supt the evening

8th I Branded my oxen & Horses with WW on the Horn of each ox & WW on the left fore sholder of one gray horse & two Brown Mules I sent into the general heard 20 Oxen 1 Cow 1 Mule 1 Horse. Mrs Woodruff was taken quite sick in the morning I went and took the last parting hand with Col Kane who leaves the

Camp this morning Sept 9 Bishops Whitnal starts
for St Louis & this morning with several Brethren
to buy goods for the Camp of Israel we
drove our herds to the pasture this morning

9th H met in Council in the evening

10th H met in Council with the Twelve and
partially staked out a place for a City to
winter in H wrote 3 Letters one to D. Webster-
to W. Seammon & H F Carter

11th

H spent the day at Home Mrs Woodruff
was quite sick H received a letter from O.
Webster

12th H met in Council in the evening with the
12 & H Council & we had a good time B Young
addressed us for a time in the power of God
He spoke of the Camp being infested with some
unruly young men & they had been whipped
for wicked conduct & they had made threats
and others had sustained them in it- He said
evil must be put down in the Camp our-
Council held until 11 oclock

13th Sunday H met the Twelve & Saints at
the meeting ground. Meeting opened by prayer
by O H Pratt who drew we have often been
taught to listen to Counsel given from the head
I do not consider it necessary to treat today
upon the first-principles of the gospel as those
things are understood by you as well as by me. I
have thought of treating upon scientific Principles
there is no truth but what- comes from God it
requires A portion of the spirit of God to know

what portion of truth is to be set before the people
some classes adore the book of Nature & deny
a God, others Profess to adore God and are afraid
to contemplat Natural things for every truth
should be acknowledged as from God it varies
is interesting & not always remain in one channel
one of the most interesting facts I ever enjoyed
was in contemplating the worlds and laws by
which they are governed. Man should be learned
in order to convince the learned for instance
A man rises up & says I will not believe
this that I cannot comprehend by one
of my 4 senses But the learned man knows
that many truths come by reflection this
~~&~~ & not by seeing feeling hearing eating
drinking &c Again an Elder may tell a con
gregation that matter is an eternal principle and
existed before God made this world they would
not believe it because it comes in contact with their
tradition for they have been taught to believe
from there youth up that God made the Heavens
and earth and all the planetary system in six
days out of nothing But let that Elder become
acquainted with facts that can be demonstrated
and He can present arguments to that people that
will convince them the more learned the better
As A proof that worlds existed before this was form
or at least more than 1000 years let him present the
demonstrated fact that through the aid of Strong glass
that planets can be seen so far distant that it would
take 24000 years for the light of them to reach
this planet according to astronomical calculations
they then must be 24000 years old & just as
likely to have existed millions of years before
Again as A proof that matter is eternal & that
this earth was formed out of unorganised matter

Sept. 13th 1846

let a man take a good telescope at hoeclekin selah
morning & look at the sword in the belt of orion
and he can see unorganized matter enough to make
A Million of Million of Million of worlds each as large
as the sun. A man of wisdom & Judgment can
demonstrate truth for himself independent of all
authors and when he finds a thing is true believe
it though all the world do disbelieve it besides when
He finds a thing false disbelieve it & renounce it though
it be sustained by all Christendom & physiciplan
and Astronimans of the age. we should establish
Schools for our Children to teach them principle &
truth learning is a good thing a blessing from God &
will prove so to us if we make a right use of but a
bad use would prove a curse. but because some have
made a bad use of learning or even of the Holy Ghost
& power of God as Lucipher in the rebellion of
Heaven does that argue that we should not get
learning or seek for the Holy Ghost Certainly not.
there are many hours that both parents & Children
squander away that might be spent in learning. but
if our Children grow up in ignorance they with
there posterity would degenerate until they would be
as ignorant as the savages that surrounded us. The Lord
will not do a miracle to give us learning when we can
get it ourselves. Some have an idea that is no matter
about getting knowledge here thinking that by & by
that they will enter heaven & that God will fill their
minds with all the knowledge of the eternal worlds
but they will be mistaken in this for they will have
to learn it little by little as here.

Elder Kimball arose & said it was necessary for this
People to be subject to Council. like clay in the hands
of the Potter As to learning there is difference in man
in this thing I spent one winter in learning Grammer
and all I did learn about it was the difference between
singular & plural Number what knowledge I have got
got God helped me to I desire to love that which is

our spirits ought not to stoop to any mean thing + our bodies ought not to bow down to any thing + ought not to be defiled but to be used for noble purposes and as our bodies + spirits are used for good and good purposes they have no time to do evil but as opportunity is gained over evil + that spirit that has the power brings forth the fruit of its own work whether it be good or evil He said while on this journey many said they would do so + so if the President Commanded them so Brigham had to Command them before he could get it done for we should do good without being Commanded to do it

Elder Marshall arose + said there were some acts passed by the City Council which he would mention that there be no shooting of fire arms after ten oclock and no timber cut within 20 miles of here without the direction of the Council also that dogs be taken care of + to shoot no more dogs without the order of the Marshall +c

Sept. 13th 1846

President Young arose + said I wish to say a few words upon Principle I desire the brethren and Sisters to be taught in all things necessary. There is one thing I want you to realize And that is that God. Angels + Saints Heaven and all of Gods Creation are governed by law And I want the Camp of Israel to understand that we must be And if Heaven was not Controlled by law what for a place would it be I would not wish to be there for were we rushed into Heaven without law every man would be in danger of loosing his rights + having them trampled upon but all Celestial beings are governed by law + perfect order yes the Celestial law is a perfect order of things A perfect system of light law, intelligence exhaltation + glory where every persons rights are sustained to the fulest extent

for we do not arive at this knowledge at once, for
as an Apostle said we have precept upon precept
line upon line here a little and there a little until
we arive at a fulness of knowledge & glory even
that fulness that reigns in the Heavens we
must begin to be governed by law here before we
are prepared to receive those blessings. the whole
law has not been given & you cannot abide the whole
law as yet. if it had all been given, we should
have been smoshed up & destroyed A people
must become acquainted thoroughly with law before
they can abide it for the time has come when
we must have law and order in our midst
There has been some feelings of late in the
camp because some unruly boys have been flogged
by the Marshall for their wickedness, but if
this camp is not willing to let law & order reign
here & put a stop to such wickedness I wish
you to let me know it & I will go away from
you for those that wish to sustain crime & corrup
tion let them return & strike hands with the
mob & carry out there principles & be damn
ed. but if you want to do right say so, this people
have been driven here for there desires to do
righteousness. And this wickedness shall be
put a stop to that has been manifest in the
camp by certain young people of late for it will
be spread if God come out & smites it by
designation The Marshall did not whip
them hard enough, if He had they
would not have spit out there revenge
but it would have been whipped out of
them If I am drove to the necessity of
whipping a person in such a case they will
not spit out revenge afterwards for I will
whip it out of them. Shall we any longer
sustain in our midst men that will carry
out the principles of John C Bennet and

other Corrupt Sept 13th 1846 Goodrich No I will swear
by the Eternal God of Heaven that Conduct
shall be stoped & shall not be permitted in
this camp for if that continue it I will
tell the Marshall what they the law is & that
shall be taken Care of in a manner that
they will not whine And I will whip any
man that will sustain it for those that will
sustain it shall be whiped. And I prophecy
in the name of God such a man whether
old or young shall be bowed down with
sorrow & mourning even more than this people
have than stop before you further than you
not spent upon the brink of sorrow & mourning
This people have the Law of Liberty & the
Gospel & the more the light & liberty & greater
the privileges the stricter the Law. We are
going into the wilderness & shall we suffer such
things No I swear by the Eternal God such
things shall not be while Brigham lives.
Br Kimball gave a groan & that when he
said no man run into his waggon & swore
he would shot the Marshall if he come
after him except he was guilty of crime
no man is afraid except he is guilty. No
man need be afraid that does right I do not
the world to say I have taken any mans right
but after we have been driven into the wilderness
we are still followed by men who swore they
will steal what they have in our midst I swore
they shall not have it in our midst. Some
young Elders that never preached a sermon
in their lives are afraid that I shall have
more blessings than they, or more wives or
something or other but let them get preach
the world over as I have done in poverty

and distress with Blood in my Shoes & spent
years & years of it & left my wife & Children
who have also suffered much. let them does
we have done & they will not be jealous of
me about blessings. If the Lord should give
me a thousand woman is it any mans business
No. Let such go and spend as much time as
I have And there will be many clinging on to
there skirts to be saved the majority of the
men of the female world will be damned and
the woman wishes to be saved by going with good
men. And a woman that has the spirit of God
will go with a good man who has been with
faithful & spent much of his time in saveing
mankind and has the priest-hood such man
if that continue faithful will be saved in eternal
Glory & there that are with him. I am determined
that my affections shall be with God, I will
not allow them to be placed on things that
perish when plagues & diseases get hold of our
bodies we become loathsome & beauty fades away
but our affections should be placed upon things
that are Noble exhalted lasting & glorious I love
an exhalted mind for it is eternal & cannot fade
I wish all my affections to be subject to God
and glory & eternal life. May God bless you
Amen

14th Monday I spent the day in laying out a city
for the winters encampment

15th In company with Father Woodruff & John
Fowler And my family I started with my
Carriage & Mules for a ride we rode 4 miles to
the General Hay field & crossed the table land
to the butt there left the family & Carriage
& we mounted our horses & rode about 8 miles
to a lake about 2 miles in length & ¼ mile wide

Sept. 17th 1846

It was surrounded by high grass weeds & posing the surface of the lake was dotted over with a great variety of Ducks young & old took brant to I shot 6 Ducks & got 4 of them by waiding into the lake after them I waded for near a mile in the lake & weeds lost one of my shoes & had to travel bare foot Br Fowler was to have sick And in travelling through the high weeds grass mud & water took to the place of begining it was exceeding weary, but before returning home I took my Salmon rod & line & spent a few moments in trying to catch fish but could not start any we then mounted our mules & returned to our Carriage took the family & returned to the Camp wet Cold and Hungry changed my Cloths & retired to rest

16th A Hard raining day Br Shirtliff Called upon me in the morning He had returned from the Ponka village to get goods of Sarpee to go out on a hunting tour with the Ponkas & Sioux Indians He said they had been very kind to them I attended Council in the Afternoon went out to the ground in the evening to pick out a lot. went at night to look up the Cows in the dark got lost in the river bottom Could not find the bridge to Cross the Stream for length of time At last I got home about 10 o'clock was most sick through the night

17th Arose quite unwell in the morning I rode with Coonarllors & Drouy H. C. Kimball & H. Cutler to the river Bottom where they are Cutting hay, we found good land for farming purposes I was quite unwell most of the day I attended

12 miles

Sept 11 1844 1846

19th I went in Company with the Twelve & others to the Mo river on a piece of table land to lay out the City or place for the encampment we abandoned the prairie ridges where we first laid out the place for the encampment in consequence of the bleak winds we held a Council with the H Council that spoke their feelings were divided to a tie about there place of location President Young spoke his feelings about it & called for a vote to have the lot located on the table land near the River & it was a universal vote- we examined the ground it was a very windy day 10 mile

20th Saturday a very windy day early in the morning I was on the ground for the City plot in Company with the Twelve & others B Young was the Chief surveyor of the plot we laid of lots sufficient to settle a small Ise families we set some hooks & Cot some Cat fish & returned home 10 mile

I met in Council in the evening with the Twelve & H. Council. & several items of business was attended to- At the close I Conversed with Br Young & others about a report that had reached our ears that the Marshall of the State of Missouri was on his way with a Posse to take the Twelve with some kind of a warrant- O Missouri when wilt thou cease seeking for the Blood of the Twelve Apostles and the Saints of God. there were 12 Horses deposited on an Island opposite of us Dragoon Horses completely mounted for mischief Espie were put on by three men what the intention was we could not tell but such movements was watching

Sept 20 th 1846

20th Sunday I met at the Stand with the Saints
B Young Kimball. O Pratt & Woodruff of the
Twelve were present. Meeting opened by prayer by
the President H C Kimball made a few remarks
said he had no time to be sick he had so much
to do If he lay down to be sick He would be
called up so soon that he had no time to be sick
I made remarks upon a variety of things

President Young followed & said he could
soon answer his mind did not fall much
like preaching had to administer to the sick
Brethren are labouring hard to keep soul and
body together when I see the suffering that
this people are enduring from the conduct
of professed Christians I feel more like
fighting & swearing than preaching for I see
such struggling to live that- I have feelings
for the brethren to see them suffer for their relief
I am glad I have not power for I should
use it- when I have it shall have knowledge
to use it. offenses must come but wo unto those
by whom they come. We are followed by wicked
men who will lie about us from to Missouri &
say we are trying to kill them &c I hope such
will go away & fall & die. Some are whining
because we will not strike hands with the devil
I wish they knew right from wrong. the High
Council are appointed to do business for the church
will they not do right yes they will regulate the
affairs of Cutting timber and all affairs for the
benefit of the people Some are selfish but I
want to act for the good of all, because all things
do not go to suit the convenience of all some
want to run to Mo but I want to let Mo alone

for they will rot in their own corruption
and burn up but if any man wants to get
join the mob I hope He will get marked so as
to stay marked untill the resurrection other
remarks waire made & meeting dismissed

21st It spent a hard days work in staking
out our new City or location

22d A report reached us that a mob or
Company of Armed men were coming towards
us from Missouri on the west side of the
river we called the men together in the encamp
ment & organised them into a legion Brigham
Young occupied his former place as Major
General of the Legion Mr Stephan Markham
Appointed Colonel, Hosea Stout 1st Major
Mr. Scott 2d Major.

And officers to fill
out the legion. the whole numbering about
400 men including three companies of Artillery
men of 25 each the day was mostly spent in
this way all were well armed and equiped
for self defence

23d We removed our encampment this day
from the prairie ridge to the table land on the
bank of the Missouri River which was a
beautiful place for a City the City was laid out
in blocks of 20 rods by 40 each lot 4 by 10.
I had one block for my Company which
consisted of near 40 families so I had to
put about 2 families on a block It was a very
busy day we had no yard so we had [illegible]

24th I Hunted Cattle all day most of the diving drew poles & made fanes to keep the Cattle

25th Squire Walls arived in Camp also Br. Cutler Sirael from Nauvoo I sat about one hour And hard them relate the state of affairs in that City the mob of Hancock County & the State of Illinois had swollen to about 1000 man had come upon Nauvoo & 100 of the Saints had kept them off 3 days then had a pitched battle of one hour 20 minutes & drove the mob of the ground with the loss of three of the Saints & how many of the mob was not known by us but as Br. Walls will give a publick Statement I shall write it more full. I spent the Day Hunting Cattle and lost my mule saddle bridle and 2 ducks I had killed I got wet & had to walk home 15 miles

26th Saturday I found my Mule this morning Saddle & Ducks all right I spent the Day Hunting Cattle & exploring the Country I found all our Cattle. And rissved along distance up & down the river. I also got war fear to Day balls several Cattle out of the mud to save life. I travled during the Day 20 miles

In the evening a drove of wolves Caught a calf that bawled at a dreadful rate until He was dead it was heard over the encampment. I was with Brothers Kimball & Richards of the 12 until midnight in Council. & retired to rest

27th Sunday I spent the morning hearing a paper from Missouri read giving an account of the battle between the mob & mormons of Nauvoo Also of General Harneys Army of the west

many whom [illegible] Sept 27 of the Mormons
thank we are a prospect of the whole army
suffering for want of food. We appointed
a meeting at 2 o'clock in our new city to
hear a statement made by square walls of
the affairs in Nauvoo before hearing the cry
of fire was heard on the prairie grass of
the encampment all run to put it out
it was soon extinguished.

Meeting opened at 2 o'clock PM at the Council
Block. Meeting opened by prayer by O. Pratt
who also remarked that we had suffered
by the gentiles a long time; but had now gone
out of there midst & hoped we should rest
for a season from there grasp. had rather
suffer the fatigues of this wilderness journey
and live on game than suffer by mobs. would
rather fall into the hands of God than mob
for God is more merciful. I have heard the
prophet say that God could not controle the
wicked at all times and let them act upon
their agency without operating upon them as
a machine I am contented where I am
but should be more so if we had an abundance
of the necessaries of life, the mob at last
have had courage after gathering & threatning
for about 6 years to come against the Saints
in Nauvoo from one thousand to twelve hundred
men has come against one hundred of the
Saints and have a pitched battle, But the Saints
went out to battle in the name of God & their ene-
mies were defeated.

Daniel H Wells arose and said, I will by request
give a short account of affairs in Nauvoo since
their late difficulties. You have heard that my
men were lynched there. we took 15 of the

of the offenders who were sent to Quincy for
a trial were let out on bail, the mob then
issued writs against. Pickat, Clifford & Jernica
the two latter, were Pickat would not. A mob
was then raised of a posse to execute the
writs they said. that stod several wagons to
increas there numbers & they had a fire-
about 300. the 100 men we had lay in
ambush for the mob- that Commanded the
the day but done no harm. Next day that th
tried the same again we repelled them. On
Saturday at one o'clock they advanced upon the
City with 1000 or 1200 men we met them
in the name of God and gained the victory
the action lasted one hour & 20 minutes they
fired 42 Cannon Ball & we 32 Ball though
the mob were to overcome they were defeated &
retreated from the Battle field we had three
killed and none wounded. the mob would
not acknowledge any killed but we walked
ove the battle ground & found a plenty of
mob blood. one man not a member of
the Church said He saw them put 15 bodies
in one waggon that were handled like dead
& other waggons were loaded in the same
way one of the Saints living in Keller saw
a wounded brought to the building one being
telling where he was shot that day at there
intrenchment after the battle it was supposed
they buried their dead there. the next day
was Sunday they did not shoot any we flew
some ball & burst one Cannon on Monday
the mob sent us a Cannon ball to let us know
they has some left & we sent it back again
during the fight the boys would watch the
Cannon ball strike & run & get it & bring it
to us & we would send it back. On
Tuesday a Committee was sent to us

to make a treaty but it was rejected by both
parties A brigade was then called for but
afterwards a treaty was made. we agreed
to surrender the City & leave in 5 days
on wednesday evening the treaty was made
and the Saints began to pack up their goods
and the next day all goods was removed
to the main walls & blocks in
advance. we met many of the Saints on
this side of the river in distress & it drew
tears from the eyes of some of the mob
we saw camp fires of the mob the same
night we left on both sides of the river
There were scenes transpired in the siege enough
to melt the heart of a stone, the lynching of men
when they are labouring for a living & whipping them
until they cannot stand alone. as the mob did
was a damnable thing that made them kneel
on a spot where they said some one was buried
placed them in a position so they could be whipped
easy an old revolutioner was one of them and
was so beat by the mob that he has not been
able to go about all summer. I have an old
grand Father. A Revolutioner I have thought I
would not let him know any thing about it
but keep it from him that his feelings may
not be harrow up as he is about ready to step
into his grave, But I will say no more but
give way for Br. ~~Father~~ Cutler

Br Cutler arose and said I can bear my testimony that what Br Wells has said is strictly true according to the best of my knowledge If I was to talk until Sun down the whole could not be told. I have been kept in Nauvoo by the hand of God others wanted to have been here and would have been had it not been necessary to have stayed to save our brethren there who could

not get away. I know the hand of God has been
made manifest in the salvation of the people in
Nauvoo I thank God I had a hand in the battle
And the hand of God was so visible in that
battle that many that were weak & fainting have
been much strengthened by it and will gather
with the Saints. I did not expect that God
would deliver their enemies into their hands but
expected that God would save them out of the
hands of their enemies and this he has done
It was sensible we must leave Nauvoo the time has
come for us to depart God has called upon us to
go and if we will not he will let the mob loose
upon us to drive us out, but that will not
get any glory for it but will have to suffer
for their wrongs to the. I hope the day will
come when we shall not have to suffer from
Mobs as we have done. But if we had sought
to have saved our lives in this case by fleeing
many would have lost them for Get for
could have fled. But we went out in the
name of God and Conquered through the
blessings of God we done well. one Brother
put on a sheep hell and went near the camp to spy
out the enemy and they supposed it to be a
sheep. The mob do not acknowledge they
had any killed but they had a good deal of
blood spilled which they could not cover
up which I saw. Capt Smith who was Capt
of the guard at the time of the death of
Joseph was shot in the neck but not killed another
Commander was also shot, we have done the
best we could, to kill the poor Devels and we
are satisfied with the result and leave it all
in the hands of God Br Wells has done well

Sept 27 1846

in all places where he has been sept 27th 1846 in the midst of
dangers as well as safety. with regard to the Citizens
of Nauvoo there were but few who stood by us
in time of trouble there are many spirits in Nauvoo
that are like Rats ready to join any party that
conquer it the least conquer they will show their
legs it the feathered tribe their wings. we left
the mob in the City hoping that the time
would come when we could join a greater
victory over them.

President Young arose and Said I wish to make
a few remarks attached to the remarks that
have been made I will inform the brethren
that have come up we are glad to see them, Br.
Cutler has been with us before, Br. Wells has
been in our society for several years and I
have had considerable acquaintance with him
and I am more than ever satisfyed with his
course. we have prayed for our brethren con-
-tinually I am sensible there is a good deal of
suffering there and here, but let me say the Lord
God who has fed us all the day long, has his care still
over us, when the Saints are chastened enough
it will cease at least the hand of God will be
visible in there salvation, some individuals
may fall but the body will be sustained I
have never believed the Lord would suffer
a general Massacre of this people by a mob. If
10000 men were to come against us if
no other way was open the earth would open
and swallow them up some say that Can
Stay in Nauvoo and Can live there in perfect
peace they are so righteous, there are some
that have no better eyes than to say let me live
with the wicked in peace but there blessing
will be scarce with the mob, and if they
do not leave I fear they will prove a scourge

in the hands of God. He blesses with the wicked by law and when they trespass upon his rights God is there to maintain them. Many other remarks were made by President Young when meeting was dismissed one hour during the intermission Elders U visited the sick Council met in the afternoon and attended to some business on hand

24th W went over the river & took a ramble for House logs & some of the company dug out a canoe 12

25th W went up the river on the west side in company with several others & got 100 House logs. And returned home very weary. 14 m

30th W went up the river to day & got about 100 House logs within about 2 miles of the Camp 4

Oct 1st W was nearly sick and confined to my bed in consequence of hard labour

2 d" W spent part of the day in Council

3 d W spent this day in Council & the evening

4th Sunday O Pratt delivered a sermon on the first principle of the Gospel before intermission one hour. During this time O Pratt. A Lyman and W. Woodruff laid out the City of the Camp of Israel Named winter Quarters into thirteen wards and appointed a Bishop over each ward we ordained

six of the Bishops. Wm Hart Oct 5th 1846 Council
in the evening to transact such business as
was necessary

5th W prepared myself this morning for a grape
expedition W harnessed my horses into my
Carriage & took into it 5 women to pick
grapes & rode to the new ferry crossed from
thence went to Council point shot 3 prai-
rie Chickens on the way Called upon Br W.
Abroad got some refreshments then drove
3 miles had to cut a road half a mile for my
Carriage got on to the grape ground at
dark, built a fire went to the Mo & got water
turned Horses to grass the women all Camped
in the wagon & W under it. we had a
bright moon light night & W could not
sleep W took my rifle & hunted on the bank
of the river several hours about midnight for
Deer Wolves & geese & got none 20 miles

6th arose at Day light Breakfasted on a prairie
Chicken stew, went on to the grape ground
found the grapes on Cotton Woods & willows
& Cut down several hundred of them
during the day the sign of my arm & leg
And. were all laboured hard until sun set
picking grapes we picked over three Barrels
of Bunch grapes & started for home by
moon light we returned as far as the
ferry but could not cross and had to camp
for the night 10 miles

7th Crossed the ferry early in the morning
and returned to the Camp of Israel quite
weary. We commenced getting juice out of the
grape we got out about 20 gallons of juice
for wine. and met in Council with the

Twelve Almon Babit Oct 8 & 1846 Brs of the Temple Trustees
was present with us wishing some Council in
regard to the affairs of Nauvoo He and Squire
Pickal brought a large Number of Exchange papers
Containing the news from various parts of the
United States we hard it rumored that Br.
N Hadlock had borrowed $7000 Dollars on
the Credit of the Church and fled to parts
Unknown. many things were talked over dure
the Council. I attended to the funeral services
of Br Ashbal Dewey who died yesterday morn
I Also attended to the funeral services of Br.
Ensign last week both from West field
Massachusett

9th I spent a part of the day making wine I
Attended 2 Councils with the Twelve I hard
A letter read from John Taylor from New
York Containing an account of his travels labours
& the downfall of Bigodism Strongism &
many other things He sent us A paper Containing
letter from A person on board of the Brooklin
they had good luck in doubling Cape Horn and
on the 1st of May was on the Banks of
Newfoundland on there way to California. Babit
returned home to day I in the Afternoon in company
with O Pratt I went through the Encampment
And looked several men who had been called
and chosen to the office of Bishop we ordained
9 three to the office of Bishop. I wrote some
in a letter E. H. Davis of Hancock I had
touch of the Ague to day

10th The whole encampment went up to the general
hard ground to gather the Cattle & Sat out early
in the morning

Bet. 11th 1846

11th Sunday A hard Stormy Day A herd of about 2000 Head of Cattle was drove into the encampment this morning And while the rain poored down in torchts I with many others had to go into the midst of the herd & separate my Cattle I was quite unwell with the ague but got thoroughly drenched with water I labored hard in the rain through the day

12th I rode around the lake through the bottoms after Cattle 10

13 I spent most of the day in attending to the funeral and burial of A Niece of Dr Willard Richards

14th Our Division spent most of the day in building a bridge over Mosquito Creek I spent most of the day in mending & regulating my tent shooting &c

Oct 15th 1846

This was a serious day to me, I took my ax and went into the woods to cut some board timber in company with two other brethren while falling the third tree I stepped back from the tree several feet but when it fell it shot back at the stump several feet & bounded and struck me in the breast & knocked me several feet into the

against a standing Oak and the fallen
tree caught me against the standing
oak and it came down crushed between
the two trees it badly bruised my left
thigh and Hip and left arm broke my
breast bone into about 6 inches and
broke 3 ribs on my left side bruised
my lungs and vitals often the accident I
sat down upon a log and waited until
Br John Garrison went a quarter of a
mile to get my horse. notwithstanding I
was so badly hurt I had to mount my horse
and ride 2½ miles over a rough road my
bones being so badly broken every step
went through me like an arrow. I rode to
Turkey Creek and was exhausted was
there taken off and carried in a chair
home Elders Wooly Kimball, Richards
and others met me in the Street and
assisted me home I was laid upon my
bed exhausted where I lay without being
able to moove much untill my bones
knit together they began to knit on the
21st day but I was not able to sit up
in bed untill the 1st of Nov.

Nov 3rd I was dressed to day for the first
time since my accident

Nov 23rd Our little Joseph was taken sick
[illegible] this day had taken cold and settled
upon his lungs I this day for the
first time went out of the waggons with
the assistance of two persons. I was able
to walk to my tent and also to Sisters Barlow

waggon where she lay Nov. 5th 1846
Very sick Br. and
Sister Benbow had been with us several
days Sister Benbow was exceedingly low when she
came. Hardly expected she would live Mrs
Woodruff used every exhertion to Nurs her
up that she might recover

5th I this day walked to the tent alone with
the aid of a staff. Joseph is a failing
is dangerously sick

6th I was enabled to walk better to day
Joseph is not any better

7th I am gaining daily in Strength but Joseph
is failing I Called upon the Elders to administer
to him. Sister Benbow is also very low

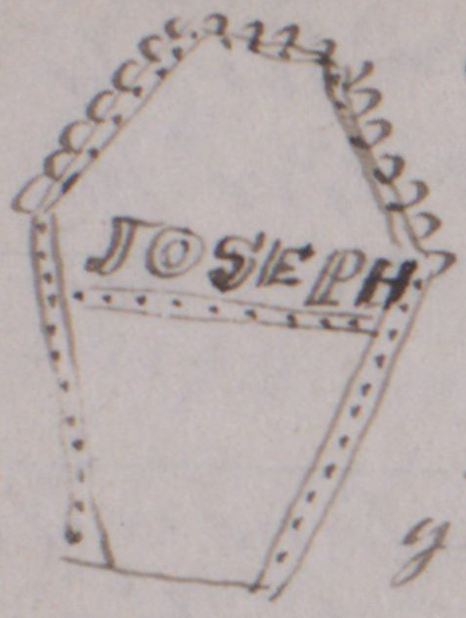
8th I was enabled to walk to Mr Richards
tent to day Mrs Woodruff has to spend her
whole time day and night with Joseph as he
is in a dangerous situation

9th I am now enabled to walk about with
much more strength but my breast
and side is still very weak. Joseph
is still failing

10th I received 3 letters to day 2 from
Elder W A Stratton one from Br and
Sister Armstrong. Joseph had the appearance
of dying in the afternoon and evening but
revived at about 12 oclock

11th I spent several hours with Joseph supposing
each moment to be his last but again
revived at midnight

Novr 12th 1846



Nov. 12th 1846

We found our little boy was failing and could not possibly hold out longer. every exhertion has been made to make him comfortable and it possible to restore him to health but it seemed that He must go He continued to fail through the day and night Sister Abbot took the main charge of him during the night as Mr Woodruff Strength was mostly exhausted, He had suffered much from convulsions during his sickness but He breathed his last and fell asleep this morning 15 minuts before 6 oclock And we took his remains to the grave at 4 oclock in the afternoon. we truly felt that we were called to make a great Sacrifice in the loss of our Son Joseph

A meeting in the Council of [50] part of the day

Nov 13th 1846.

Nov 13th I spent the day perusing Exchange Papers Also the Mail

15th Sunday I attended meeting apart of the day Attended Council in the evening

16th A rainy day I had an interview with Br Shirtliff and others from the Ponka village I wrote a long letter to Br H & Stratton & Armstrong

17th 18th 19th 20 & 21st I began to labour once more during these days as I was overwhelmed in business, As is the case with the whole camp of Israel, I have never seen the Latter Day Saints in any situation where they seemed to be passing through greater tribulations or wearing out faster than at the present time after being exposed to the sufferings of a tedious journey of 10 months in tents and waggons without Houses we are obliged to build a City of log Houses numbering more than one thousand for the purpose of staying in about three months And having to go a great distance for timber & wood & get it out of deep ravines and hollows which makes it very hard to endure I am trying to build a log house for myself & one for Father Woodruff

22d Sunday I spent the day at home

24th 25, 26 I spent labouring upon my sister Boutons house which has been staying much, work for several days past

27th ☽ I labored hard through the
Joy on my house And in the
evening in company with Mrs Woodruff
I went into Br Benbows to watch with Sister
Benbow She began to fail in the forepart
of the evening & continued to grow weaker
untill about 30 minutes past 11 oclock
when she drew her last breath & fell asleep
And now rests from her labours and
her works will follow her. She has admin
istered to my my wants and the wants of
my brethren tha I twelve in a foreign
land and done much good for
which she shall not loose her reward

28th Br Benbow is also quit sick Sister
Benbow was laid out in her garments
according to her and owmans

Nov 29th 1846 Sunday we
attended to the burial of Sister
Benbow this day Br Benbow
was not able to follow her to the grave
I went with my family

30 I spent laboring upon my house

Dec 1st 1846 I am quite well having
much pain in my feet and ancles and
they also swell still I am labouring daily

2d I worked upon my house I should
first upon the mill race one day

3d I assisted Mr Richards to finish his
house tower, or rotunda whatever it may
be called it was framed round and eight
square covered with punchoon & we put
upon it 5 loads of first - I drew the
first load & superintended the building
during the day

4th & 5th I laboured upon my own house

6th Sunday I moved into my house
Mrs Woodruff was sick
7th I spent at home

Dec 8th 1846 At half past 3 o'clock
this morning Mrs Woodruff was delive
of A Son which was untimely six
weeks before her time the boy was alive
smart and active yet we cannot suppose
him to live but a short time We call
his name Egra Mrs Woodruff is doing
as well as can be expected

9th The child seemed quite distressed
through the day. The Doctors Hendricks
in the place I Shel 36 Mahonri one was the chief
10th Dec Egra Woodruff Died this
evening at half past 9 o'clock

Dec 10th

Dec. 11th

1846

we attended to the burial of our child to day being about 4 days old when it died this is the second son we have born within a short time Mrs Woodruff is quite unwell. During this day the main body of the warriors belonging to the Omaha Nation were out on a hunting party and were surrounded by a party of the Sioux & 60 of the Omahas were killed which was great loss to the Nation

12th I spent the day at home except I drew a load of wood

13th Sunday I spent the day at home writing in my Journal there is great uneasiness and mourning among the Omahas in consequence of the death of 60 of their warriors the Agent and interpreter of these tribe came into town to day to hold a Council Mrs Woo Truitt is quite sick to day

14th I spent the day at home

15th We met in Council with the Twelve High Council & Bishops The Camp of Israel is divided into Stakes Blocks and Wards And Bishops appointed over each ward to see to the poor, widows, and to keep an account of what each man is doing and

the Twelve High Councils and Bishops
meet each week to do Business and
to carry business coaching & instruct
-ions to the Saints in each ward. There
is begining to be murmering through
the camp and much wickedness that
the Lord is not pleased with the Saints
appear at the present time some as the
children of Israel did while in the wilde
-rness & the Nephites on this continent
at times they would forget their God
and turn to wickedness. And while in
Council this evening the High Council
Heard President Young for some time
He arose and said He had no teaching
to give at present but to dry reputation
to the people. And he would begin with
the High Council that must repent and
the Camp of Israel must repent or it
would not be long before A man could
not bear the priesthood upon his head in
there midst And the Twelve would
have to flee out of there midst and
go to the mountains which would
be a great curse to this people He then
arose and related a dream and He
was travelling with President Young
very fast and they thought they could
fly and they flew through the air
and lit down upon a large plain
and they saw it covered with large
groups of snakes and they had to
jump from place to place to get over
them but they lay still while they
were in there midst Brother Young

Dec 16th 1846

said tha interpretation was the people were full of evil and speaking evil of them for would not grumble while they were present

16th It put father Woodruffs hoff on his House and they moved into it

17th It drew Hay to day met in Council in the evening some of the Bishops made a report of there words we herd a letter read from Br Holebrook or the Ponka Nation who had been to search out a road to Fort Leramie

18th I Spent the day getting Br John Sherman Fowler ready to go to Missouri to get a load of Provisions for the family's use i'm the evening I went to the Store to trade out my bill of goods consisting of Shugar Molasses, Salt Saleratus cotton cloth drilling striped shirting flannel cotton batting shoe thread coffee tea, slippers 3 prs mens calico and 5 amounting in all to $
returned home Mrs Woodruff took out of her family box her portrait to see the likeness of her little Josephine had buried

19th After spending the day to get Br Fowler ready to start He crossed the ferry about Sun set

Dec 20 1846 Dec 20 A 1846 Sunday Accordingly to previous
appointment I met with our ward for
an organisation according to the straight
of the Camp And to teach instruct and
rebuke as the case may require we met
at Br Huntsigns at half past 10 clock It
opened the meeting by singing and prayer
And addressed the people & confessed my
own sins And in some respects the sins of
the 14th ward in which I dwell for they
were verily guilty before God of many
wrongs & warned them to repent before
the Lord of a scourge would come upon
them. It was followed by Elder Geo
-Smith And O Pratt. Br Smith spok
of there treatment towards me in not build
-ing me a house as I had been sick said
when there would be another temple built
that would be putting the buttons off my coat
to get into the temple to receive their blessings &c
And taught much good doctrin, as had
if they had yet got there inheritances sealed
to them on the earth and in heaven if not
they had yet still sumthing to do O Pratt
Addressed us also with much interest spok
of the trials we were called to pass through
and that the hand of God was in
it and it would all work together
for good if we made a right use of it
we were informed there was to be no
meeting in the stand so we dismissed
our meeting & repaired to the Stand
where we found a large Congregation
of Saints and President Young was
addressing them

The following are some of the Important words
that flowed from Presidents Youngs lips as He
addressed the people and called upon them
loudly to repent He said you must stop your
swearing, you must stop your cheating you must
stop your lying. you must stop your stealing
you must stop your Horedoms you must
stop your backbiting speaking evil of the
Twelve speaking evil of me, you must stop
these things & put away your wickedness
or you will be damned, you will be destroyed
you will be visited by pestilence and plague
and by the Sword, and you will fall to the
ground And I warn you and forewarn
you of these things if you do not repent
yes Councellors High Priest and Elders
Here in the Camp of Israel will say I will
do damned if I will pay my tithing or it
it will do this or that, if God was like man
He would Hurl you down to Hell & let
you lie and welter there a thousand
years and his mercy owuly keeps you out
there are many Here that are Corrupt and
rotten at the Core and I have no more
followship for them than I have for
John Bennett if I followship these
things it will drag me down to Hell with
you and I will not do it brother Joseph
being a very merciful man bore with
these things untill it took his life but
I will not do it men get led away by
degrees untill the devil gets possession of
there tabernacle and they are led Captive
at the will of the devil And now I say
that those who are Calculating to continue

in wickedness and serve the devil had better
go no further with this Camp they had better
go to Missouri and spend the rest of their
time with the Gentiles for I Can swear
to them if they go with us & continue
their wickedness their Heads shall
be severed from their tabernacles and the
devils that are in them shall go and
have no tabernacles to dwell in the
truth of the matter is there are many
places we pass through that have been the
slaughter ground of the ancient Nephites
and Lamanites and the spirits of Devils are
hovering around it and if you are not on
your guard they will enter you and lead
you captive or their will for it if you are
not governed by the spirit of God you will
be by the spirit of the devil. and if you
are governed by the spirit of God which
in such places and they Can not enter
any of you they will try to enter your
cattle your beast for they want to enter
Some tabernacles as they did the swine in
ancient days I had rather go to the
mountains with the Wolves alone and
not to have another soul with us than
to have those who will not be subject
to the Priesthood but practice wickedness
and serve the devil for it we continue
with this company and they do not
repent the Righteous will fall with the
wicked. There are people now in this Camp
who are stealing hay and wood and I know
who they are will I fellowship them no
I will not and because we know who is
guilty of wickedness they think we are

followshiping them and doing the same
ourselves for it is not so and Joseph suffered
much from the same cause because he
knew of the rascality and wickedness
His enemies and many of the saints thought
He was guilty of it himself the truth of
the matter is those who are leading the
House of Israel while in the path of their
duty know the wickedness that is among
the people it cannot be hid from them
for they are in vision all the time.
I will now look a little upon the other
side of the question I will say However
that it were ordained to be subject to
the will of the devil, death Hell and the
grave we may be to bow down to it all
the day long or we may have perfect
power and triumph over it who am I
surrounded by, by men who have entered
into Covenant with God, have received
endowments in the temple and are called
to be saviors upon mount Zion, to save the
our Fathers and Israel clear back to Father
Adam who are still lying in there graves
and waiting for the redemption of there
bodies through your instrumentality then
will you dare swear lie steal, commit adultery
and take the name of God in vain with petty
Saviors you would be, O shame God and
Angels would blush at such conduct they
repent and do the work appointed you
many men are overtaken in a evil desire
to repent and turn to God shall we cast
such away Nay but bear with them

as god bears withes 1866 20 11 1846 he cannot be sanctified
all at once but have to be tried and plad
in all kinds of shapes and proven to the
utmost to see whether we will serve the Lord
unto the end so that we may be safe when
we come into the Celestial Kingdom of God
and not does Lucifer did the first time
an opportunity is offered rebel against
god and the council of Heaven and be hurled
down to Hell in a manner that you could not
be redeemed at all and you must not sin
murmur and complain while in the midst
of your trials because you have been warned and
tried even to the utmost it is no excuse for
you to commit a wicked deed to take the name of
God in vain or to do any evil now all of
you quit it repent and turn to God and you
shall be blessed notwithstanding I have
thus reproved you I consider you the best
people as a body there in all the earth and
if there was any better I would go to
them and take you with them that
desired to go. In speaking of the redemption
of our dead I would say there are millions that
died from the days of Adam to Christ that are
waiting for there bodies to be raised but
few arose in comparison to the Number of the
resurrection of Christ and that were
some that had the priesthood or power
to seal set upon them After making many
other useful remarks He closed by blessing
the people believing they would repent
The remarks of president Young made a
deep impression upon the congregation
And I trust there will speedily be a reformation
in the camp of Israel

I also met in Council in the Evening
with the Twelve High Council and
Bishops and Herd the report of the
Bishops of each ward and other Business
attended to. The following is a true report
of the Camp of Israel in this City Called
winter quarters on this 20th Day of Dec

Total number of Souls	3463	Yokes of oxen	3 3/4
Sick persons	334	Cows	463
well men	602	Policeman	19
Sick men	117	women whose Husbands are in the Army	53
Absent men	138	widows	75
Days tithing	64 1/2		
Cords of wood drawn	63 3/4		
Days on mill race	561 1/4		
Waggons in camp	411		
Horses	145		
Mules	29		

21st I This day was taken up mostly
in drawing logs for a Council House I
spent a part of the day at home
Elis Woodruff is still quite sick and is
possibly through afflictions and trials

22d I spent this day in assisting the Twelve
in laying the foundation of the Council
House which is to be built of large logs
32 by 22

23d I was quite unwell this morning
yet I went to the woods with
Wathen and Chopped 3 loads of wood
& brought home 2 loads I attended
meeting in the evening with our division
Br Benson attended with me and
followed me in addressing the people

I met in Council with the Twelve on
the eve of the 22d Among other things
President Young spoke upon some
Principles one was Concerning love betwen
man and wife Male and female as it
would be in the morning of the resur-
-rection that in this life much called
love was more the effect of passion
than principle but in the resurrection
the love to the man would be according
to his exhaltation and glory

24th I was quite unwell this day I
spent the day at home Chopping
Chopping wood &c

25th Christmas The dawn of Day was greeted
in the Camp of Israel by the report
of Cannon from the Hills by the Artilery
I met in Council with the Twelve and
others and spent the day in a profitable
manner also the evening

26 I spent this day in Council also

27th Sunday I met in Council at
10 oclock I spent the forenoon mal with
the Saints at the Stand at 1 oclock P.M.
E. H. Bausey and W. Woodruff Preached
to the People and at 3 oclock again met
in Council and Sat until dark with the
Twelve the High Council and Bishops
then came in and Sat until 10 oclock

28th I spent the day at work on the
Council House we were visited from a
man from Hancock County His Story was that

29th I went into the woods with Father Woodruff and cut and drew two loads of wood was informed on my return Home that the quorum of the Twelve was in Council at Br Thimbells at 3 oclock I prepared myself as soon as possible & met with them the principle object of meeting was to take into consideration the subject of organizing a pioneer company to go forward and put in crops in the spring and prepare the way for the camp of Israel and also to make preparations for the moving of the camp the fore part of the evening was occupied in conversing upon various subjects and had a little intermission during which time Elders Young Kimball and others had a little recreation and bodily exercise and had prayers after which Presidents Young and Kimball spoke in tongues a while. we then went into Council the final decision of which was that we fitout a pioneer company and follow them as soon as grass grows the pioneer company to go this winter as far as they could go on rushes and browse than as far as they could on grass until it was time to put in their corn crop. we had a good time together and adjourned about 10 oclock

30 I spent this day pitching hay I went 4 miles loaded two loads turned one over on a side Hill had it to load over and stack then both on my return home, was very weary

31 The last day of 1846 I spent chiefly in attended Council at night with the Twelve High Council Bishops &c

On my return home from Coonai
I looked over my Journal for this
and the result of my labours will
be found on another page
And thus another year has past and
gone into eternity and has born its
report to God of me and all that
men. I still live upon the earth
with my brethren the Dwelve
while many of my brethren have
been called into the eternal world
whatever I may have done or left
undone not pleasing in the sight
of my Heavenly Father I ask God
my Heavenly Father in the name
of Jesus Christ his Son to forgive
me and give me grace accordin
to my day during the years to
come and give me power and
disposition to do good all the
days of my life be they fewer
many and to save myself and
household and all committed to my
charge. One year ago this night
it was in Liverpool England but
this night finds me in the midst
of the Camp of Israel, or winter
quarters in the Omaha Nation in the
wilderness in the land of Joseph Sarpe
-ndet by the Lamanites who are poor
wretched and miserable and have been
so for many generations in consequ-
-ence of the sins of there forefathers

according to the prophecies of the
Prophet Lehi we have been rejected
by the Gentiles on this land or continent
even the land of Joseph and the Gentiles
have shed the blood of the Prophets
and Patriarchs JOSEPH & HYRUM
And others and have sought the lives
of the Apostles and Saints and have
driven us out of their midst and
thereby have rejected the Testimony
of God with the keys, oracles, & revela-
-tions thereof which we have to have
with us, which remain with us
this day in the bosom of Israel and
my prayer to God is that they may
remain with us and our Posterity
through all time and through all
Eternity and that the same blessing
may speedily go to the Lamanites
And that they may not pass
Away until the Lamanites with
their Chiefs may begin to receive the
Gospel which the Gentiles have reject-
-ed and cast out of their midst and
that the Lord will speedily deliver
us entirely out of their hands and
Avenge the spilt blood of the Prophets
And that they may cease to spoil now
be spoiled and that they may feel
the chastening rod of the Almighty
And know that there is a God in Israel

A.D. 1846. Has been a day of
the Sacrifice of the Church of
Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints
& through the fatigues and labours
& exposures of the Saints many have
been laid in the grave & have my-
-self been called to part with
two of my sons which God hath
given me they lie in the dust & will
the resurrection
the ^ and & come nigh being killed
by accident by the fall of a tree
which broke my breast bone and
three ribs but through the great
goodness of God & was preserved
and have recovered and still live
for which & feel to render the
gratitude of my heart to my
Heavenly Father & pray my
Heavenly Father to lengthen out my
days to behold the House of God stand
upon the tops of the Mountains
and to see the Standard of Liberty
reared up as an ensign to the nations
to come unto & serve the Lord of Hosts
& pray that my Brethren the Twelve
may be preserved to establish Zion
upon the mountains of Israel and
feed the sons of Israel to a land of
peace, health and safety all these
blessings I ask of my Heavenly Father
in the name of Jesus Christ and by virtue
of the Holy Priesthood AMEN

The following is a Synopsis of the travels and labours of W. Woodruff during the year of A D 1846

Traveled Miles	7436
Attended Councils with the Twelve	31
Attended Councils with Indian Chiefs	2
Held meetings	26
Baptized	6
Ordained Bishops	9
Administered to the sick	56
Wrote Letters	70
Received Letters	56

During the year A D 1846 my time has not been occupied in preaching in the vineyard and building up churches but I left the field of my labours in Liverpool England at the beginning of the year since that time I have crossed the Atlantic and traveled the breadth of the United States gathered my friends and many of the Saints out of the Gentiles and joined the Camp of Israel in their journeyings to the wilderness and passed through all the trials privations and suffering attendin such a journey And the responsibilities and cares upon the Twelve are daily increasing